

CHAPTER 5

CROPLAND

Second Order Draft

4 **Authors¹**

5
6 Stephen M. Ogle (USA), Stephen J. Wakelin (New Zealand), Leandro Buendia (Philippines), Brian McConkey
7 (Canada), Hiroko Akiyama (Japan), Ayaka Kishimoto (Japan), Ngonidzashe Chirinda (Zimbabwe), Martial
8 Bernoux (France), Sumana Bhattacharya (India), Jeffrey Baldock (Australia), Nares Chuersuwan (Thailand),
9 Muhammad Arif Rashid Goheer (Pakistan), Kristell Hergoualc'h (CIFOR, France), Shigehiro Ishizuka (Japan),
10 Rodel D. Lasco (Philippines), Himanshu Pathak (India), Kristiina Regina (Finland), Atsushi Sato (Japan), Gabriel
11 Vazquez-Amabile (Argentina), Changke Wang (China), and Xunhua Zheng (China).

12 **Contributing Authors**

13
14
15 Marife D. Corre (Germany), Yagi Kazuyuki (Japan), Akinori Mori (Japan), Johannes Lehmann (Germany),
16 Simone Rossi (Italy), Dominic Woolf (UK), and Xiaoyuan Yan (China)

¹ Biomass Carbon Sections were prepared by lead authors, S.J. Wakelin, A. Sato, and R.D. Lasco; and contributing author S. Rossi.

Soil Carbon Sections were prepared by lead authors, S.M. Ogle, B. McConkey, A. Kishimoto, N. Chirinda, M. Bernoux, J. Baldock, K. Hergoualc'h, S. Ishizuka, K. Regina, G. Vazquez-Amabile, and C. Wang; and contributing authors, M.D. Corre, J. Lehmann, A. Mori, and D. Woolf.

Rice Cultivation Section was prepared by lead authors, L. Buendia, H. Akiyama, S. Bhattacharya, N. Chuersuwan, M.A.R. Goheer, H. Pathak, and X. Zheng; and contributing authors, Y. Kazuyuki and X. Yan.

Contents

17			
18	5	CROPLAND	
19	5	CROPLAND	5.7
20	5.1	INTRODUCTION	5.7
21	5.2	CROPLAND REMAINING CROPLAND	5.7
22	5.2.1	<i>Biomass</i>	5.7
23	5.2.1.1	Choice of methods.....	5.7
24	5.2.1.2	Choice of emission factors.....	5.8
25	5.2.1.3	Choice of activity data.....	15
26	5.2.1.4	Calculation steps for tier 1 and tier 2.....	15
27	5.2.1.5	uncertainty assessment	15
28	5.2.2	<i>Dead organic matter</i>	16
29	5.2.3	<i>Soil carbon</i>	16
30	5.2.3.1	Choice of method	16
31	5.2.3.2	Choice of stock change and emission factors	17
32	5.2.3.3	Choice of activity data.....	22
33	5.2.3.4	Calculation steps for Tier 1.....	26
34	5.2.3.5	Uncertainty assessment.....	27
35	5.2.4	<i>Non-CO₂ greenhouse gas emissions from biomass burning</i>	27
36	5.3	LAND CONVERTED TO CROPLAND	28
37	5.3.1	<i>Biomass</i>	28
38	5.3.1.1	Choice of method	28
39	5.3.1.2	Choice of emission factors.....	29
40	5.3.1.3	Choice of activity data.....	31
41	5.3.1.4	Calculation steps for tier 1 and tier 2.....	32
42	5.3.1.5	uncertainty assessment	32
43	5.3.2	<i>Dead Organic Matter</i>	32
44	5.3.3	<i>Soil carbon</i>	32
45	5.3.3.1	Choice of method	33
46	5.3.3.2	Choice of stock change and emission factors	34
47	5.3.3.3	Choice of activity data.....	36
48	5.3.3.4	Calculation steps for Tier 1.....	37
49	5.3.3.5	Uncertainty assessment.....	38
50	5.3.4	<i>Non-CO₂ greenhouse gas emissions from biomass burning</i>	39
51	5.4	COMPLETENESS, TIME SERIES, QA/QC, AND REPORTING	39
52	5.5	METHANE EMISSIONS FROM RICE CULTIVATION	40
53	5.5.1	<i>Choice of method</i>	40
54	5.5.2	<i>Choice of emission and scaling factors</i>	43
55	5.5.3	<i>Choice of activity data</i>	48
56	5.5.4	<i>Example Calculation for Tier 1</i>	49
57		References.....	51
58	ANNEX 5A.1	ESTIMATION OF DEFAULT STOCK CHANGE FACTORS FOR MINERAL SOIL C	
59		EMISSIONS/REMOVALS FOR CROPLAND	59
60	ANNEX 5A.2	ESTIMATION OF DEFAULT EMISSION FACTORS AND SCALING FACTORS FOR CH ₄	
61		EMISSION FROM RICE CULTIVATION	87

Equations

64	
65	Equation 5. 0A Cropland litter carbon input for three-pool steady-state C model.....24
66	Equation 5.1 CH ₄ emissions from rice cultivation40
67	Equation 5.2 Adjusted daily emission factor41
68	Equation 5.3 Adjusted CH ₄ emission scaling factors for organic amendments.....46
69	Equation 5A.2.187
70	Equation 5A.2.288
71	
72	
73	
74	

Figures

Figure 5. 1 Classification scheme for cropping systems.	23
Figure 5. 2 Decision tree for CH ₄ emissions from rice production	43

Tables

Updated - Table 5.1Default coefficients for above-ground biomass and harvest/maturity cycles in agroforestry systems containing perennial species2	9
Updated - Table 5. 2 Examples of classification of perennial crop systems.....	10
Updated - Table 5.3 Default coefficients for above- and below-ground biomass in agroforestry systems containing perennial species2	11
Updated - Table 5. 4 Default maximum and time-averaged mean above-ground biomass and above ground biomass accumulation rate for perennial cropland monocultures (tonnes ha ⁻¹)....	14
Updated - Table 5.5 Relative stock change factors (flu, fmg, and fi) (over 20 years) for management activities on cropland	19
New guidance - Table 5. 5a Default values for nitrogen contents in crops for three-pool steady-state c model	21
Table 5. 7 Example of a simple disturbance matrix (tier 2) for the impacts of land conversion activities on carbon pools	30
Updated - Table 5. 8 Default biomass carbon stocks removed due to land conversion to cropland.....	30
Updated - Table 5. 9 ... 31default biomass carbon stocks present on land converted to cropland in the year following conversion.....	31
Table 5. 10 Soil stock change factors (flu, fmg, fi) for land-use conversions to cropland.....	34
Updated - Table 5.11Default ch ₄ baseline emission factor assuming no flooding for less than 180 days prior to rice cultivation, and continuously flooded during rice cultivation without organic amendments	44
Updated - Table 5. 12 Default CH ₄ emission scaling factors for water regimes during the cultivation period relative to continuously flooded fields.....	45
Updated - Table 5. 13 Default ch ₄ emission scaling factors for water regimes before the cultivation period	46
Updated- Table 5.14 Default conversion factors for different types of organic amendments	47
New Guidance - Table 5.14a Calculation for total harvested area.....	49
New Guidance – Table 5.14b Calculation for adjusted daily emission factor	50
New Guidance - Table 5.14c calculation for total methane emission from rice cultivation	50

Second Order Draft

112

113

Boxes

114 **Box 5.2** Conditions influencing CH_4 emissions from rice cultivation 43

115 New information - Box 5. 2a.... Good practice guidance for developing baseline emission factors (ef) for methane
116 emission from rice cultivation..... 48

117

5 CROPLAND

5.1 INTRODUCTION

No Refinement

5.2 CROPLAND REMAINING CROPLAND

No Refinement

5.2.1 Biomass

5.2.1.1 CHOICE OF METHODS

This section provides elaboration on methods, clarifying how to use updated factors.

Carbon can be stored in the biomass of croplands that contain perennial woody vegetation including, but not limited to, monocultures such as tea, coffee, oil palm, coconut, rubber plantations, fruit and nut orchards, and polycultures such as agroforestry systems. The default methodology for estimating carbon stock changes in woody biomass is provided in Chapter 2, Section 2.2.1. This section elaborates this methodology with respect to estimating changes in carbon stocks in biomass in *Cropland Remaining Cropland*.

The change in biomass is only estimated for perennial woody crops. For annual crops, increase in biomass stocks in a single year is assumed equal to biomass losses from harvest and mortality in that same year - thus there is no net accumulation of biomass carbon stocks.

Changes in carbon in cropland biomass (ΔC_{CC_B}) may be estimated from either: (a) annual rates of biomass gain and loss (Chapter 2, Equation 2.7) or (b) carbon stocks at two points in time (Chapter 2, Equation 2.8). The first approach (gain-loss method) provides the default Tier 1 method and can also be used at Tier 2 or 3 with refinements described below. The second approach (the stock-difference method) applies either at Tier 2 or Tier 3, but not Tier 1. It is *good practice* to improve inventories by using the highest feasible tier given national circumstances. It is *good practice* for countries to use a Tier 2 or Tier 3 method if carbon emissions and removals in *Cropland Remaining Cropland* is a key category and if the sub-category of biomass is considered significant. It is *good practice* for countries to use the decision tree in Figure 2.2 in Chapter 2 to identify the appropriate tier to estimate changes in carbon stocks in biomass.

Tier 1

The default method is to multiply the area of perennial woody cropland by a net estimate of biomass accumulation from growth and subtract losses associated with harvest or gathering or disturbance (according to Equation 2.7 in Chapter 2). Losses are estimated by multiplying a carbon stock value by the area of cropland on which perennial woody crops are harvested.

Default Tier 1 assumptions are: all carbon in perennial woody biomass removed (e.g., biomass cleared and replanted with a different crop) is emitted in the year of removal; and perennial woody crops accumulate carbon for an amount of time equal to a nominal harvest/maturity cycle. The latter assumption implies that perennial woody crops accumulate biomass for a finite period until they are removed through harvest or reach a steady state where there is no net accumulation of carbon in biomass because growth rates have slowed and incremental gains from growth are offset by losses from natural mortality, pruning or other losses.

Under Tier 1, updated default factors shown in updated Table 5.1, Table 5.3 and Table 5.4, are applied to nationally derived estimates of land areas. For perennial cropland C uptake, multiply unharvested area that is still younger than the age of maturity by the above-ground growth rate. If harvest and immature areas are unknown, it is assumed that in cropland remaining cropland, the harvest area is equal to total area divided by rotation length. For perennial cropland C losses, it should be noted that updated tables provide two types of carbon stocks of perennial woody biomass per area. One is maximum carbon stock at harvest/maturity state (L_{max}). This is appropriate for estimating harvest loss due to crop renewal. The other is the mean carbon stock over the whole lifetime of the crop (L_{mean}). This is used for loss due to conversion to another land use where the age of converted cropland is unknown. These values should be used appropriately to calculate carbon losses following the guidance in 5.2.1.2.

Tier 2

Second Order Draft

Two methods can be used for Tier 2 estimation of changes in biomass. Method 1 (also called the **Gain-Loss Method**) requires the biomass carbon loss to be subtracted from the biomass carbon increment for the reporting year (Chapter 2, Equation 2.7). Method 2 (also called the **Stock-Difference Method**) requires biomass carbon stock inventories for a given land-use area at two points in time (Chapter 2, Equation 2.8).

A Tier 2 estimate, in contrast, will generally develop estimates for the major woody crop types by climate zones, using country-specific carbon accumulation rates and stock losses where possible or country-specific estimates of carbon stocks at two points in time. Under Tier 2, carbon stock changes are estimated for above-ground and below-ground biomass in perennial woody vegetation. Tier 2 methods involve country-specific or region-specific estimates of biomass stocks by major cropland types and management system, and estimates of stock change as a function of major management system (e.g., dominant crop, productivity management). To the extent possible, it is *good practice* for countries to incorporate changes in perennial crop or tree biomass using country-specific or region-specific data. Where data are missing, default data may be used.

Tier 3

A Tier 3 estimate will use a highly disaggregated Tier 2 approach or a country-specific method involving process modelling and/or detailed measurement. Tier 3 involves inventory systems using statistically-based sampling of carbon stocks over time and/or process models, stratified by climate, cropland type and management regime. For example, validated species-specific growth models that incorporate management effects such as harvesting and fertilization, with corresponding data on management activities, can be used to estimate net changes in cropland biomass carbon stocks over time. Models, perhaps accompanied by measurements like those in forest inventories, can be used to estimate stock changes and extrapolate to entire cropland areas, as in Tier 2.

Key criteria in selecting appropriate models are that they are capable of representing all of the management practices that are represented in the activity data. It is critical that the model be validated with independent observations from country-specific or region-specific field locations that are representative of climate, soil and cropland management systems in the country.

5.2.1.2 CHOICE OF EMISSION FACTORS

This section has updated factors and an elaboration on the methods.

Emission and removal factors required to estimate the changes in carbon stocks include (a) annual biomass accumulation or growth rate, and (b) biomass loss factors which are influenced by such activities as removal (harvesting), fuelwood gathering and disturbance.

Above-ground woody biomass growth rate

Tier 1

Updated Tables 5.1 to 5.4 provide estimates of biomass stocks and biomass growth rates and losses for major climatic regions and agricultural systems. Updated Table 5.1 provides default values of biomass growth and losses applicable to agroforestry cropping systems in broad climate regions. Agroforestry systems are defined in Table 5.2. Updated Table 5.3 provides default sequestration rates in above- and below-ground biomass for agro-forestry systems by region and climate zone. Updated Table 5.4 provides default values of biomass growth and losses for perennial cropping monoculture systems. Countries should use appropriate default values of above-ground biomass growth rate relative to each climate region and cropping system from updated Table 5.1, Table 5.3 or Table 5.4. However, given the large variation in cropping systems, incorporating trees or tree crops, it is *good practice* to seek national data on above-ground woody biomass growth rate.

Tier 2

Annual woody biomass growth rate data can be, at a finer or disaggregated scale, based on national data sources for different cropping and agroforestry systems. Rates of change in annual woody biomass growth rate should be estimated in response to changes in specific management/land-use activities (e.g., fertilization, harvesting, thinning). Results from field research should be compared to estimates of biomass growth from other sources to verify that they are within documented ranges. It is important, in deriving estimates of biomass accumulation rates, to recognize that biomass growth rates will occur primarily during the first 20 years following changes in management, after which time the rates will tend towards a new steady-state level with little or no change occurring unless further changes in management conditions occur.

Tier 3

For Tier 3, highly disaggregated factors for biomass accumulation are needed. These may include categorisation of species, specific for growth models that incorporate management effects such as harvesting and fertilization. Measurement of above-ground biomass, similar to forest inventory with periodic measurement of above-ground biomass accumulation, is necessary.

UPDATED¹ - TABLE 5.1 DEFAULT COEFFICIENTS FOR ABOVE-GROUND BIOMASS AND HARVEST/MATURITY CYCLES IN AGROFORESTRY SYSTEMS CONTAINING PERENNIAL SPECIES²							
Climate Region	Agroforestry system ³	N	Tree density	Maximum above-ground biomass carbon stock at harvest L_{max} (tonnes C ha ⁻¹)	Harvest /Maturity cycle (yr)	Biomass accumulation rate (G) (tonnes C ha ⁻¹ yr ⁻¹)	Mean biomass carbon loss (L_{mean}) (tonnes C ha ⁻¹ yr ⁻¹)
Tropical	Fallow	69	6074	22.1 ± 50%	5 ± 50%	4.42 ± 3%	11.1 ± 25%
	Hedgerow	3	4259	9.4 ± 81%	20 ± 50%	0.47 ± 64%	4.7 ± 40%
	Intercropping	90	8568	47.5 ± 50%	20 ± 50%	2.38 ± 3%	23.8 ± 25%
	Multistrata	51	929	64.8 ± 50%	20 ± 50%	3.24 ± 5%	32.4 ± 25%
	Parkland	7	152	11.8 ± 73%	20 ± 50%	0.59 ± 53%	5.9 ± 37%
	Shaded Perennial	28	4236	47.6 ± 51%	20 ± 50%	2.38 ± 8%	23.8 ± 25%
	Silvoarable	22	880	67.6 ± 51%	20 ± 50%	3.38 ± 9%	33.8 ± 25%
	Silvopasture	18	1609	58.2 ± 52%	20 ± 50%	2.91 ± 15%	29.1 ± 26%
Temperate	Hedgerow	12	400	26.1 ± 45%	30 ± 33%	0.87 ± 31%	13.1 ± 22%
	Silvoarable	14	202	26.7 ± 45%	30 ± 33%	0.89 ± 30%	13.4 ± 22%
	Silvopasture	10	854	68.4 ± 39%	30 ± 33%	2.28 ± 21%	34.2 ± 20%
Source: Cardinael <i>et al</i> (in prep) ¹ Updated and replaced former Tables 5.1, 5.2 and 5.3 from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines ² See Table 5.4 for monocultures ³ See Table 5.2 for agroforestry system definitions							

218

219

Second Order Draft

UPDATED ¹ - TABLE 5.2 EXAMPLES OF CLASSIFICATION OF PERENNIAL CROP SYSTEMS		
	Crop system	Description
Agroforestry	Fallows	Land rested from cultivation, but comprises planted and managed trees, often leguminous, shrubs and herbaceous cover crops before it is cultivated again. Includes improved and natural fallows, and can be implemented before any of the following systems.
	Hedgerows	Linear plantation around fields, including shelterbelts, windbreaks, boundary plantings and live fences.
	Intercropping / Alley cropping	Fast-growing, usually leguminous, woody species (mainly shrubs) grown in crop fields, usually at high densities. The woody species are regularly pruned and the prunings are applied as mulch into the alleys as a source of organic matter and nutrients.
	Multistrata systems	Multistorey combinations of a large number of various trees and perennial and annual crops. They include home gardens and agroforests.
	Parklands	Intercropping of agricultural crops or grazing land under low density mature scattered trees. Typical of dry areas like Sahel (e.g. <i>Faidherbia albida</i>).
	Shaded perennial-crop systems	Growing shade-tolerant species such as cacao and coffee under, or in between, overstorey shade trees that can be used for timber or other commercial tree products
	Silvoarable systems	Woody species planted in parallel tree rows to allow mechanization and intercropped with an annual crop; usually used for timber (e.p. <i>Juglans</i> spp), but also for fuel (e.p. <i>Populus</i> spp). Usually low tree density per hectare.
	Silvopastoral systems	Woody species planted on permanent grasslands, often grazed.
Monoculture	Plantations	Monoculture plantation crops such as tea, coffee and cacao grown without shade trees, as well as oil palms, rubber and coconuts.
	Vine systems	A plantation of vines, typically producing grapes used for winemaking, but also kiwifruit or passionfruit.
	Orchards systems	Land planted with woody vegetation, often fruit trees (eg. apple, pear, plum, nut trees). Understory vegetation is usually mowed or grazed.
Source: Cardinael <i>et al</i> (in prep), adapted from Nair <i>et al</i> (2009)		
¹ Updated Table 5.4 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines		

UPDATED¹ - TABLE 5.3 DEFAULT COEFFICIENTS FOR ABOVE- AND BELOW-GROUND BIOMASS IN AGROFORESTRY SYSTEMS CONTAINING PERENNIAL SPECIES²						
Climate Region	Region	Agroforestry system	N	Tree density	Above-ground biomass accumulation rate (G) (tonnes C ha ⁻¹ yr ⁻¹)	Below-ground biomass accumulation rate (tonnes C ha ⁻¹ yr ⁻¹)
Cool Temperate	Asia	Silvoarable	2	833	2.97	0.77
	Europe	Silvopasture	4	225	2.05	0.68
	North America	Hedgerow	12	400	0.87 ± 31%	0.23
		Silvoarable	7	111	0.57	0.17
		Silvopasture	1	571	0.97	0.11
	South America	Silvopasture	1	400	1.18	0.52
	All regions	Hedgerow	12	400	0.87 ± 31%	0.23
		Silvoarable	9	271	1.10	0.30
		Silvopasture	6	312	1.72	0.56
Warm Temperate	Europe	Silvoarable	5	76	0.52	0.14
		Silvopasture	4	1667	3.11	1.03
Temperate (ALL)	ALL Regions	Hedgerow	12	400	0.87 ± 31%	0.23
		Silvoarable	14	202	0.89 ± 30%	0.24
		Silvopasture	10	854	2.28 ± 21%	0.75
Tropical Dry	Africa	Fallow	22	-	5.61 ± 6%	2.54
		Hedgerow	2	5833	0.48	0.12
		Intercropping	20	1000	1.88 ± 12%	0.45
		Multistrata	3	2771	1.50	0.58
		Parkland	7	152	0.59	0.21
	Asia	Fallow	9	1250	5.61	0.53
		Intercropping	15	10430	2.79 ± 11%	0.67
		Silvoarable	6	540	6.24	1.62
		Silvopasture	17	1609	3.07 ± 15%	0.84
	ALL Regions	Fallow	31	1250	5.61 ± 5%	1.95
		Hedgerow	2	5833	0.48	0.12
		Intercropping	35	5041	2.27 ± 7%	0.54
		Multistrata	3	2771	1.50	0.58
		Parkland	7	152	0.59	0.21
		Silvoarable	6	540	6.24	1.62
		Silvopasture	17	1609	3.07 ± 15%	0.84

221

222

Second Order Draft

UPDATED ¹ - TABLE 5.3 (CONTINUED)						
DEFAULT COEFFICIENTS FOR ABOVE- AND BELOW-GROUND BIOMASS IN AGROFORESTRY SYSTEMS CONTAINING PERENNIAL SPECIES ²						
Climate Region	Region	Agroforestry system	N	Tree density	Above-ground biomass accumulation rate (G) (tonnes C ha ⁻¹ yr ⁻¹)	Below-ground biomass accumulation rate (tonnes C ha ⁻¹ yr ⁻¹)
Tropical Moist	Africa	Intercropping	28	7233	2.79 ± 8%	0.61
		Multistrata	3	1902	2.98	0.72
		Shaded Perennial	5	-	1.79	0.47
		Silvoarable	5	-	3.87	1.22
	Asia	Fallow	1	-	5.30	1.27
		Multistrata	21	628	3.03 ± 10%	0.73
		Shaded Perennial	2	1481	1.95	0.62
		Silvoarable	11	1065	1.5 ± 23%	0.35
	Central America	Intercropping	15	25000	2.28 ± 12%	0.55
	South America	Shaded Perennial	6	4131	3.06	0.71
	ALL Regions	Fallow	1	-	5.30	1.27
		Intercropping	43	13733	2.61 ± 5%	0.59
		Multistrata	24	802	3.02 ± 8%	0.73
		Shaded Perennial	13	3071	2.4 ± 16%	0.60
		Silvoarable	16	1065	2.24 ± 14%	0.62
Tropical montane	Africa	Fallow	30	7521	3.12 ± 6%	1.12
Tropical Wet	Africa	Fallow	3	-	6.21	1.49
		Multistrata	2	-	2.89	0.69
		Shaded Perennial	1	1477	3.16	0.71
	Asia	Fallow	2	-	2.00	0.48
		Multistrata	11	-	4.83 ± 14%	1.16
		Shaded Perennial	2	1608	1.79	0.42
		Silvopasture	1	-	0.06	0.01
	Central America	Hedgerow	1	1110	0.43	0.10
		Intercropping	12	1203	1.88 ± 21%	0.45
		Multistrata	1	-	3.25	0.78
		Shaded Perennial	10	5967	2.28 ± 10%	0.51

UPDATED1 - TABLE 5.3 (CONTINUED)						
DEFAULT COEFFICIENTS FOR ABOVE- AND BELOW-GROUND BIOMASS IN AGROFORESTRY SYSTEMS CONTAINING PERENNIAL SPECIES2						
Climate Region	Region	Agroforestry system	N	Tree density	Above-ground biomass accumulation rate (G) (tonnes C ha ⁻¹ yr ⁻¹)	Below-ground biomass accumulation rate (tonnes C ha ⁻¹ yr ⁻¹)
Tropical Wet	South America	Fallow	2	-	4.76	1.14
		Multistrata	10	475	2.6 ± 18%	0.70
		Shaded Perennial	2	-	2.96	0.71
	ALL Regions	Fallow	7	-	4.59	1.10
		Hedgerow	1	1110	-	0.10
		Intercropping	12	1203	1.88 ± 39%	0.45
		Multistrata	24	475	3.67 ± 19%	0.91
		Shaded Perennial	15	4766	2.36 ± 25%	0.54
Silvopasture	1	-	0.06	0.01		
Tropical ALL	ALL Regions	Fallow	69	6074	4.42 ± 3%	1.49
		Hedgerow	3	4259	0.47 ± 64%	0.11
		Intercropping	90	8568	2.38 ± 3%	0.55
		Multistrata	51	929	3.24 ± 5%	0.80
		Parkland	7	152	0.59 ± 53%	0.21
		Shaded Perennial	28	4236	2.38 ± 8%	0.57
		Silvoarable	22	880	3.38 ± 9%	0.89
		Silvopasture	18	1609	2.91 ± 15%	0.79

Source: Cardinael *et al* (in prep).

¹ Replaces Tables 5.2 and 5.3 from the 2006 IPCC Guidelines

² See Table 5.4 for monocultures.

224

225

Second Order Draft

UPDATED ¹ - TABLE 5.4 DEFAULT MAXIMUM AND TIME-AVERAGED MEAN ABOVE-GROUND BIOMASS AND ABOVE GROUND BIOMASS ACCUMULATION RATE FOR PERENNIAL CROPLAND MONOCULTURES (TONNES HA ⁻¹)						
Domain	Cropping system	Maximum above-ground biomass carbon stock at harvest (L _{max}) (tonnes C ha ⁻¹)	Harvest /Maturity cycle (yr)	Above-ground biomass accumulation rate (G) (tonnes C ha ⁻¹ yr ⁻¹)	Mean biomass carbon stock (L _{mean}) (tonnes C ha ⁻¹)	References
Temperate	Olive	9.1 ± 15%	20 ± 23%	0.46 ± 27%	6.9 ± 25%	[1]
	Orchard e.g. apple	8.5 ± 19%	20 ± 42%	0.43 ± 46%	6.4 ± 25%	[1]
	Vine e.g. grape	5.5 ± 18%	20 ± 18%	0.28 ± 26%	2.8 ± 25%	[1]
	Short Rotation Coppice	12.69 ± 40%	4	3.2 ± 40%	6.35 ± 40%	[2] + adjustment from [3]
Tropical	Oil palm <i>Elaeis guineensis</i>	60.0 ± 41%	25	2.4 ± 41%	30.0 ± 41%	[4]
	Rubber <i>Hevea brasiliensis</i>	80.2 ± 15%	27	3.0 ± 13%	40.1 ± 15%	[5]
All	Tea <i>Camelia sinensis</i>	20.7 ± 50%	30	0.7 ± 50%	18.3 ± 50%	[6]
[1] Canaveira, P. et al 2018. [2] Hauk S, Knoke T, Wittkopf S 2013 [3] Krasuska E, Rosenqvist H. 2012 [4] Chave, J. 2015 [5] Blagodatsky, S., Xu, J., Cadisch, G. 2016 [6] Zhang M, et al. 2017 ¹ Updated Table 5.1 from 2006 IPCC Guidelines						

Below-ground biomass accumulation

Tier 1

The default assumption is that there is no change in below-ground biomass of perennial trees in agricultural systems. There are limited below-ground biomass data for agricultural systems.

Tier 2

This includes the use of actually measured below-ground biomass data from perennial woody vegetation. Estimating below-ground biomass accumulation is recommended for Tier 2 calculation. Estimates are provided in Table 5.2. Root-to-shoot ratios show wide ranges in values at both individual species (e.g., Anderson *et al.*, 1972) and community scales (e.g., Jackson *et al.*, 1996; Cairns *et al.*, 1997). Limited data is available for below ground biomass thus, as far as possible, empirically-derived root-to-shoot ratios specific to a region or vegetation type should be used.

Tier 3

This includes the use of data from field studies identical to forest inventories and modelling studies, if stock difference method is adopted.

Biomass losses from removal, fuelwood and disturbance

Tier 1

The default assumption is that all biomass lost is assumed to be emitted in the same year. Biomass removal, fuelwood gathering and disturbance loss data from cropland source are not available. FAO provides total roundwood and fuelwood consumption data, but not separated by source (e.g., Cropland, Forest Land, etc.). It is recognized that statistics on fuelwood are extremely poor and uncertain worldwide. Default removal and fuelwood gathering statistics (discussed in Chapter 4, Section 4.2) may include biomass coming from cropland such as when

firewood is harvested from home gardens. Thus, it is necessary to ensure no double counting of losses occurs. If no data are available for roundwood or fuelwood sources from Cropland, the default approach will include losses in Forest Land (Section 4.2) and will exclude losses from Cropland. Updated Tables 5.1 to 5.4 provides default values of maximum carbon stock per area (L_{\max}) and mean carbon stock per area (L_{mean}). Countries should use L_{\max} in updated Table 5.1 to 5.4 in the case that perennial woody biomass is replaced at or over the year of harvest/maturity under a nominal harvest/maturity cycle assuming that perennial cropland is harvested and regenerated back into perennial cropland. Carbon losses are estimated by multiplying annual area of harvested/replaced cropland by L_{\max} . Countries should use L_{mean} in updated Table 5.1 to 5.4 in the case that carbon removal has occurred by land use change where the age of the perennial crop removed is unknown. Carbon losses are estimated by multiplying the annual area of land conversion by L_{mean} . When perennial cropland is converted to another type of cropland, losses are reported in cropland remaining cropland. When perennial cropland is converted to non-cropland land uses, losses are reported in relevant land converted categories

Tiers 2 and 3

National level data at a finer scale, based on inventory studies or production and consumption studies according to different sources, including agricultural systems, can be used to estimate biomass loss. These can be obtained through a variety of methods, including estimating density (crown coverage) of woody vegetation from air photos (or high resolution satellite imagery) and ground-based measurement plots. Species composition, density and above-ground vs. below-ground biomass can vary widely for different cropland types and conditions and thus it may be most efficient to stratify sampling and survey plots by cropland types. General guidance on survey and sampling techniques for biomass inventories is given in Chapter 3, Annex 3A.3.

5.2.1.3 CHOICE OF ACTIVITY DATA

This section has an elaboration on the methods.

Activity data in this section refer to estimates of land areas of growing stock and harvested land with perennial woody crops. The area data are estimated using the approaches described in Chapter 3. They should be regarded as strata within the total cropland area (to keep land-use data consistent) and should be disaggregated depending on the tier used and availability of growth and loss factors. Examples of Cropland subcategories are given in updated Table 5.2.

Tier 1

Under Tier 1, annual or periodic surveys are used in conjunction with the approaches outlined in Chapter 3 to estimate the average annual area of established perennial woody crops and the average annual area of perennial woody crops that are harvested or removed. The area estimates are further sub-divided into general climate regions or soil types to match the default biomass gain and loss values. Under Tier 1 calculations, international statistics such as FAO databases, and other sources can be used to estimate the area of land under perennial woody crops.

Tier 2

Under Tier 2, more detailed annual or periodic surveys are used to estimate the areas of land in different classes of perennial woody biomass crops. Areas are further classified into relevant sub categories such that all major combinations of perennial woody crop types and climatic regions are represented with each area estimate. These area estimates must match any country-specific biomass carbon increment and loss values developed for the Tier 2 method. If country-specific finer resolution data are only partially available, countries are encouraged to extrapolate to the entire land base of perennial woody crops using sound assumptions from best available knowledge.

Tier 3

Tier 3 requires high-resolution activity data disaggregated at sub-national to fine grid scales. Similar to Tier 2, land area is classified into specific types of perennial woody crops by major climate and soil categories and other potentially important regional variables (e.g., regional patterns of management practices). Furthermore, it is *good practice* to relate spatially explicit area estimates with local estimates of biomass increment, loss rates, and management practices to improve the accuracy of estimates.

5.2.1.4 CALCULATION STEPS FOR TIER 1 AND TIER 2

No Refinement

5.2.1.5 UNCERTAINTY ASSESSMENT

No Refinement

5.2.2 Dead organic matter

No refinement

5.2.3 Soil carbon

No Refinement in the Introduction

Cropland management modifies soil C stocks to varying degrees depending on how specific practices influence C input and output from the soil system (Paustian *et al.*, 1997; Bruce *et al.*, 1999; Ogle *et al.*, 2005). The main management practices that affect soil C stocks in croplands are the type of residue management, tillage management, fertilizer management (both mineral fertilizers and organic amendments), choice of crop and intensity of cropping management (e.g., continuous cropping versus cropping rotations with periods of bare fallow), irrigation management, and mixed systems with cropping and pasture or hay in rotating sequences. In addition, drainage and cultivation of organic soils reduces soil C stocks (Armentano and Menges, 1986).

General information and guidance for estimating changes in soil C stocks are found in Section 2.3.3 of Chapter 2 (including equations). That section should be read before proceeding with specific guidelines dealing with Cropland soil C stocks. The total change in soil C stocks for Cropland is estimated using Equation 2.24 (Chapter 2), which combines the change in soil organic C stocks for mineral soils and organic soils; and stock changes associated with soil inorganic C pools (Tier 3 only). This section provides specific guidance for estimating soil organic C stock changes. Soil inorganic C is fully covered by Section 2.3.3.1.

To account for changes in soil C stocks associated with Cropland Remaining Cropland, countries need at a minimum, estimates of the Cropland area at the beginning and end of the inventory time period. If land-use and management data are limited, aggregate data, such as FAO statistics on Cropland, can be used as a starting point, along with expert knowledge about the approximate distribution of land management systems (e.g., medium, low and high input cropping systems, etc.). Cropland management classes must be stratified according to climate regions and major soil types, which can either be based on default or country-specific classifications. This can be accomplished with overlays of land use on suitable climate and soil maps.

5.2.3.1 CHOICE OF METHOD

This section contains further elaboration on methods, updates and new guidance.

Inventories can be developed using a Tier 1, 2, or 3 method, with each successive Tier requiring more detail and resources than the previous one. It is also possible that countries will use different tiers to prepare estimates for the separate subcategories of soil C (i.e., soil organic C stocks changes in mineral soils and organic soils, and stock changes associated with soil inorganic C pools). Decision trees are provided for mineral soils (Figure 2.5) and organic soils (Figure 2.6) in Section 2.3.3.1 (Chapter 2) to assist inventory compilers with selection of the appropriate tier for their soil C inventory.

Mineral soils

Tier 1

For mineral soils, the estimation method is based on changes in soil organic C stocks over a finite period following changes in management that impact soil organic C. Equation 2.25 (Chapter 2) is used to estimate change in soil organic C stocks in mineral soils by subtracting the C stock in the last year of an inventory time period (SOC_0) from the C stock at the beginning of the inventory time period ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) and dividing by the time dependence of the stock change factors (D). In practice, country-specific data on land use and management must be obtained and classified into appropriate land management systems (e.g., high, medium and low input cropping), including tillage management, and then stratified by IPCC climate regions and soil types. Soil organic C stocks (SOC) are estimated for the beginning and end of the inventory time period using default reference carbon stocks (SOC_{ref}) and default stock change factors (F_{LU} , F_{MG} , F_I).

Tier 2

Developing Country-Specific Factors for the Default Equations

For Tier 2, the same basic equations are used as in Tier 1 (Equation 2.25), but country-specific information is incorporated to specify better the stock change factors and reference C stocks with more disaggregation of climate regions, soil types, and/or the land management classification.

Three-Pool Steady-State C Model

The three-pool steady-state soil C model² is based on estimating C inputs to soils and applying soil carbon pool specific decomposition rates that are modified by given environmental conditions and management practices. This model embraces more of the heterogeneity in soils, by subdividing soil C pool into different rates of turnover, i.e., fast (Active Pool), intermediate (Slow Pool), and long turnover times (Passive Pool).

Tier 3

Tier 3 approaches may use dynamic models and/or detailed soil C inventory measurements as the basis for estimating annual stock changes. Estimates from models are computed using coupled equations that estimate the net change of soil C. A variety of models exist (e.g., see reviews by McGill *et al.*, 1996; and Smith *et al.*, 1997). Key criteria in selecting an appropriate model include its capability of representing all of the relevant management practices/systems for croplands; model inputs (i.e., driving variables) are compatible with the availability of country-wide input data; and verification against experimental data.

A Tier 3 approach may also be developed using a measurement-based approach in which a monitoring network is sampled periodically to estimate soil organic C stock changes. A much higher density of benchmark sites will likely be needed than with models to represent adequately the combination of land-use and management systems, climate, and soil types. Additional guidance is provided in Section 2.3.3.1 of Chapter 2.

Organic soils

No Refinement

The 2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands provides additional guidance that updates the 2006 Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories. See section 2.2 of the 2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

Biochar C Amendments to Mineral Soils

Tier 1

This methodology utilizes a top-down approach in which the total amount of biochar generated and added to mineral soil is used to estimate the change in soil organic C stocks. Use Equation 2.27 to estimate the change in C stock from biochar amendments in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1, Volume IV.

Tier 2

Tier 2 methods use the same definitions and equations as Tier 1, but with country-specific factors. See Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV for more information.

If the Tier 2 emission factors address degradation of added biochar over time, then it will also be necessary to estimate the biochar C stocks over time. This is an important difference from Tier 1 where there is no requirement to estimate the biochar C stocks because only the amount of biochar C remaining after 1000 years is included in the C stock change calculation.

Tier 3

Tier 3 methods can be used to account for GHG sources and sinks not captured in Tiers 1 or 2, such as priming, changes to N₂O or CH₄ fluxes from soils, and changes to net primary production. More information on Tier 3 methods is provided in Section 2.3.3.1 of Chapter 2, Volume IV.

5.2.3.2 CHOICE OF STOCK CHANGE AND EMISSION FACTORS

This section contains further elaboration on methods, updates and new guidance.

Mineral soils

Tier 1

Table 5.5 provides Tier 1 approach default stock change factors for land use (F_{LU}), input (F_I) and management (F_{MG}). The method and studies that were used to derive the default stock change factors are provided in Annex 5A.1 and References. The default time period for stock changes (D) is 20 years and management practice is assumed to influence stocks to a depth of 30 cm, which is also the depth for the reference soil C stocks in Table 2.3 (Chapter 2).

Tier 2

Developing Country-Specific Factors for the Default Equations

² The steady-state model is not a Tier 3 method because equations and a global set of default parameters are provided, similar to the gross energy intake model for livestock that is provided for estimating enteric methane emissions (See Volume IV, Chapter 10). However, compilers can further develop and/or parameterize this model given appropriate datasets, which would be a Tier 3 method (See Section 2.5.2 for more information about developing a Tier 3 model-based approach).

Second Order Draft

395 A Tier 2 approach entails the estimation of country-specific stock change factors. Derivation of input (F_I) and
396 management factors (F_{MG}) are based on comparisons to medium input and intensive tillage, respectively, because
397 they are considered the nominal practices in the IPCC default management classification (see Choice of Activity
398 Data). It is *good practice* to derive values for a higher resolution classification of management, climate and soil
399 types if there are significant differences in the stock change factors among more disaggregated categories based

UPDATED - TABLE 5.5 Relative stock change factors (F_{LU} , F_{MG} , and F_I) (over 20 years) for management activities on cropland						
Factor value type	Level	Temperature regime	Moisture regime ¹	IPCC defaults	Error ^{2,3}	Description
Land use (F_{LU})	Long-term cultivated	Cool Temperate/Boreal	Dry	0.82	±14%	Represents area that has been converted from native conditions and continuously managed for predominantly annual crops over 50 yrs. Land-use factor has been estimated under a baseline condition of full tillage and nominal ("medium") carbon input levels. Input and tillage factors are also applied to estimate carbon stock changes, which includes changes from full tillage and medium input.
			Moist	0.73	±12%	
		Warm Temperate	Dry	0.81	±13%	
			Moist	0.72	±17%	
		Tropical	Dry	1.02	±14%	
			Moist/Wet	0.90	±11%	
Land use (F_{LU})	Paddy rice	All	Dry and Moist/Wet	1.35	±4%	Long-term (> 20 year) annual cropping of wetlands (paddy rice). Can include double-cropping with non-flooded crops. For paddy rice, tillage and input factors are not used.
Land use (F_{LU})	Perennial/Tree Crop	Temperate/Boreal	Dry and Moist	0.72	±22%	Long-term perennial tree crops such as fruit and nut trees, coffee and cacao.
		Tropical	Dry and Moist/Wet	1.01	±25%	
Land use (F_{LU})	Set aside (< 20 yrs)	Temperate/Boreal and Tropical	Dry	0.93	±11%	Represents temporary set aside of annually cropland (e.g., conservation reserves) or other idle cropland that has been revegetated with perennial grasses.
			Moist/Wet	0.82	±17%	
		Tropical montane ⁴⁴	n/a	0.88	±50%	
Tillage (F_{MG})	Full	All	Dry and Moist/Wet	1.00	n/a	Substantial soil disturbance with full inversion and/or frequent (within year) tillage operations. At planting time, little (e.g., <30%) of the surface is covered by residues.
Tillage (F_{MG})	Reduced	Cool Temperate/Boreal	Dry	0.98	±5%	Primary and/or secondary tillage but with reduced soil disturbance (usually shallow and without full soil inversion). Normally leaves surface with >30% coverage by residues at planting.
			Moist	1.04	±4%	
		Warm Temperate	Dry	0.99	±3%	
			Moist	1.05	±4%	
		Tropical	Dry Moist/Wet	0.99	±7%	
			Wet	1.04	±7%	
Tillage (F_{MG})	No-till	Cool Temperate/Boreal	Dry	1.03	±4%	Direct seeding without primary tillage, with only minimal soil disturbance in the seeding zone. Herbicides are typically used for weed control.
			Moist	1.09	±4%	
		Warm Temperate	Dry	1.04	±3%	
			Moist	1.10	±4%	
		Tropical	Dry	1.04	±7%	
			Moist/Wet	1.10	±5%	

Second Order Draft

UPDATED - TABLE 5.5						
Relative stock change factors (F _{LU} , F _{MG} , and F _I) (over 20 years) for management activities on cropland						
Factor value type	Level	Temperature regime	Moisture regime ¹	IPCC defaults	Error ^{2,3}	Description
Input (F _I)	Low	Temperate/Boreal	Dry	0.95	±13%	Low residue return occurs when there is removal of residues (via collection or burning), frequent bare-fallowing, production of crops yielding low residues (e.g., vegetables, tobacco, cotton), no mineral fertilization or N-fixing crops.
			Moist	0.92	±14%	
		Tropical	Dry	0.95	±13%	
			Moist/ Wet	0.92	±14%	
		Tropical montane ⁴	n/a	0.94	±50%	
Input (F _I)	Medium	All	Dry and Moist/ Wet	1.00	n/a	Representative for annual cropping with cereals where all crop residues are returned to the field. If residues are removed then supplemental organic matter (e.g., manure) is added. Also requires mineral fertilization or N-fixing crop in rotation.
Input (F _I)	High without manure	Temperate/Boreal and Tropical	Dry	1.04	±13%	Represents significantly greater crop residue inputs over medium C input cropping systems due to additional practices, such as production of high residue yielding crops, use of green manures, cover crops, improved vegetated fallows, irrigation, frequent use of perennial grasses in annual crop rotations, but without manure applied (see row below).
			Moist/ Wet	1.11	±10%	
		Tropical montane ⁴	n/a	1.08	±50%	
Input (F _I)	High – with manure	Temperate/Boreal and Tropical	Dry	1.37	±12%	Represents significantly higher C input over medium C input cropping systems due to an additional practice of regular addition of animal manure.
			Moist/ Wet	1.44	±13%	
		Tropical montane ⁴	n/a	1.41	±50%	
Long-term cultivation, perennial crops paddy rice and tillage management factors were derived using methods and studies provided in Annex 5A1.						
¹ Where data were sufficient, separate values were determined for temperate and tropical temperature regimes; and dry, moist, and wet moisture regimes. Temperate and tropical zones correspond to those defined in Chapter 3; wet moisture regime corresponds to the combined moist and wet zones in the tropics and moist zone in temperate regions.						
² ± two standard deviations, expressed as a percent of the mean; where sufficient studies were not available for a statistical analysis to derive a default, uncertainty was assumed to be ± 50% based on expert opinion. NA denotes ‘Not Applicable’, where factor values constitute defined reference values, and the uncertainties are reflected in the reference C stocks and stock change factors for land use.						
³ This error range does not include potential systematic error due to small sample sizes that may not be representative of the true impact for all regions of the world.						
⁴ There were not enough studies to estimate some of the stock change factors for mineral soils in the tropical montane climate region. As an approximation, the average stock change between the temperate and tropical regions was used to approximate the stock change for the tropical montane climate.						

on an empirical analysis and/or well tested model. Reference C stocks can also be derived from country-specific data in a Tier 2 approach. Additional guidance is provided in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1.

Reference C stocks can be derived from country-specific data in a Tier 2 approach. Reference values in Tier 1 correspond to non-degraded, unimproved lands under native vegetation, but other reference conditions can also be chosen for Tier 2. In general, reference C stocks should be consistent across the land uses (i.e., Forest Land, Cropland, Grassland, Settlements, Other Land) (see section 2.3.3.1). Therefore, the same reference stock should be used for each climate zone and soil type, regardless of the land use. The reference stock is then multiplied by land use, input and management factors to estimate the stock for each land use based on the set of management systems that are present in a country. In addition, the depth for evaluating soil C stock changes can be different with the Tier 2 method. However, this will require consistency with the depth of the reference C stocks (SOC_{REF}) and stock change factors for all land uses (i.e., F_{LU} , F_I , and F_{MG}) to ensure consistency.

The carbon stock estimates may be improved when deriving country-specific factors for F_{LU} and F_{MG} , by expressing carbon stocks on a soil-mass equivalent basis rather than a soil-volume equivalent (i.e. fixed depth) basis. This is because the soil mass in a certain soil depth changes with the various operations associated with land use that affect the density of the soil, such as uprooting, land leveling, tillage, and rain compaction due to the

disappearance of the cover of tree canopy. However, it is important to realize that all data used to derive stock change factors across all land uses must be on an equivalent mass basis if this method is applied. This will be challenging to do comprehensively for all land uses. See Box 2.2C in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1 for more information.

Three-Pool Steady-State C Model

Default parameters are provided for the three-pool steady-state C pool equations (Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1, Table 2.6), but parameters may be revised if experimental data are available to test the model. The average lignin and nitrogen contents of the C input is also required to estimate the size of the three C pools (See Table 5.5A).

NEW GUIDANCE - TABLE 5.5A DEFAULT VALUES FOR NITROGEN AND LIGNIN CONTENTS IN CROPS FOR THREE-POOL STEADY-STATE C MODEL		
Crops	N content of residues ¹	Lignin content of residues ²
Generic value for crops not indicated below ³	0.010	0.073
Generic Grains ⁴	0.0075	0.074
Winter Wheat	0.0075	0.053
Spring Wheat	0.0075	0.053
Barley	0.0105	0.046
Oats	0.0075	0.047
Maize	0.007	0.11
Rye ⁵	0.005	0.05
Rice	0.007	0.125
Millet	0.007	0.062
Sorghum	0.007	0.06
Beans and Pulses	0.008	0.075
Soybeans	0.008	0.085
Potatoes and Tubers	0.0165	0.073
Peanuts	0.016	0.086
Alfalfa and Legume Hay	0.0245	0.072
Non-legume hay	0.0135	0.057
¹ Average of aboveground and belowground for each crop based on data in Table 11.1A in Volume IV, Chapter 11 of this report. ² Winter wheat, spring wheat, barley, oats, millet, beans and pulses, soybeans, peanuts, alfalfa and legume hay, and non-legume hay values from Equi-Analytical Laboratories (2018); maize, rice, and sorghum from Cornell University (2017); and potatoes and tubers from Zereu et al. (2014). ³ Average of all crop values in table ⁴ Average of small grain values in table ⁵ Average of wheat, oats and barley		

Tier 3

Constant stock change rate factors *per se* are less likely to be estimated in favor of variable rates that more accurately capture land-use and management effects. See Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1 for further discussion.

Organic soils

No Refinement

The 2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands provides additional guidance that updates the 2006 Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories. See section 2.2 of the 2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

Biochar C Amendments to Mineral Soils

Tier 1

Default emission factors are provided in Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV.

Second Order Draft

Tier 2

Tier 2 emission factors may be further disaggregated relative to the default factors based on variation in environmental conditions, such as the climate and soil types, in addition to variation associated with the biochar production methods. See Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV for more information.

Tier 3

Tier 3 methods are country-specific and may involve empirical or process-based models to account for a broader set of impacts of biochar amendments. More information on Tier 3 methods is provided in Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV.

5.2.3.3 CHOICE OF ACTIVITY DATA

This section contains further elaboration on methods, updates and new guidance.

Mineral soils**Tier 1**

Cropland systems are classified by practices that influence soil C storage. The default management classification system is provided in Figure 5.1. Inventory compilers should use this classification to categorize management systems in a manner consistent with the default Tier 1 stock change factors. This classification may be further developed for Tiers 2 and 3 approaches. In general, practices that are known to increase C storage, such as irrigation, mineral fertilization, organic amendments, cover crops and high residue yielding crops, have higher inputs, while practices that decrease C storage, such as residue burning/removal, bare fallow, and low residue crop varieties, have lower inputs. These practices are used to categorize management systems and then estimate the change in soil organic C stocks. Practices should not be considered that are used in less than 1/3 of a given cropping sequence (i.e., crop rotation), which is consistent with the classification of experimental data used to estimate the default stock change factors. Rice production, perennial croplands, and set-aside lands (i.e., lands removed from production) are considered unique management systems (see below).

Each of the annual cropping systems (low input, medium input, high input, and high input w/organic amendment) are further subdivided based on tillage management. Tillage practices are divided into no-till (direct seeding without primary tillage and only minimal soil disturbance in the seeding zone; herbicides are typically used for weed control), reduced tillage (primary and/or secondary tillage but with reduced soil disturbance that is usually shallow and without full soil inversion; normally leaves surface with >30% coverage by residues at planting) and full tillage (substantial soil disturbance with full inversion and/or frequent, within year tillage operations, while leaving <30% of the surface covered by residues at the time of planting). It is *good practice* only to consider reduced and no-till if they are used continuously (every year) because even an occasional pass with a full tillage implement will significantly reduce the soil organic C storage expected under the reduced or no-till regimes (Pierce *et al.*, 1994; Smith *et al.*, 1998). Assessing the impact of rotational tillage systems (i.e., mixing reduced, no-till and/or full tillage practices) on soil C stocks will require a Tier 2 method.

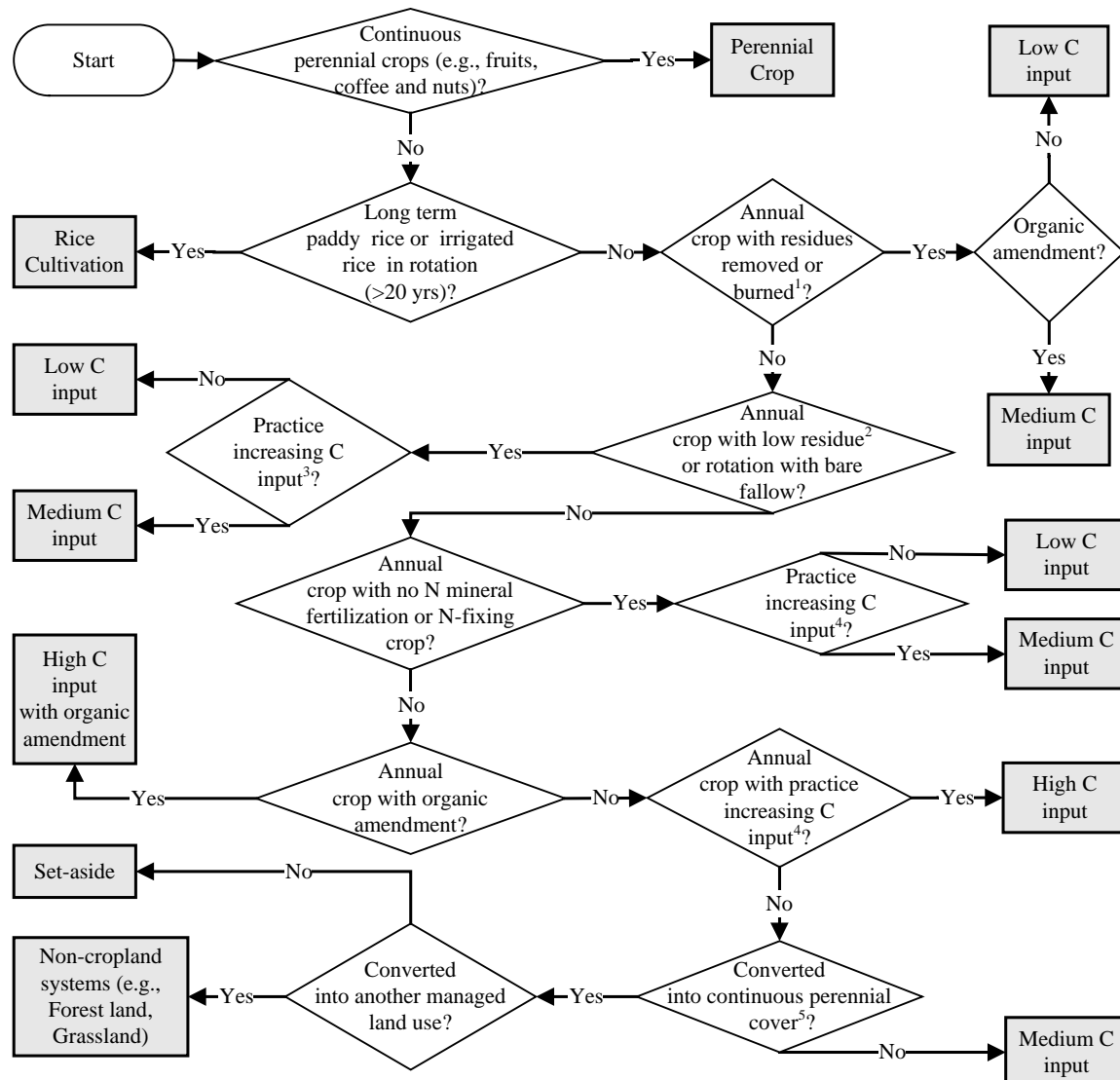
The main types of land-use activity data are: i) aggregate statistics (Approach 1), ii) data with explicit information on land-use conversions but without specific geo-referencing (Approach 2), or iii) data with explicit information on land-use conversions and geo-referencing (Approach 3), such as land-use and management inventories making up a statistically-based sample of a country's land area (see Chapter 3 for discussion of approaches). At a minimum, globally available land-use and crop production statistics, such as FAO databases (<http://faostat.fao.org/>), provide annual compilations of total land area by major land-uses, select management data (e.g., irrigated vs. non-irrigated cropland), land area in 'perennial' crops (i.e., vineyards, perennial herbaceous crops, and tree-based crops such as orchards) and annual crops (e.g., wheat, rice, maize, sorghum, etc.). FAO databases would be an example of aggregate data (Approach 1).

Management activity data supplement the land-use data, providing information to classify management systems, such as crop types and rotations, tillage practices, irrigation, manure application, residue management, etc. These data can also be aggregate statistics (Approach 1) or information on explicit management changes (Approach 2 or 3). Where

possible, it is *good practice* to determine the specific management practices for land areas associated with cropping systems (e.g., rotations and tillage practice), rather than only area by crop. Remote sensing data are a valuable resource for land-use and management activity data, and potentially, expert knowledge is another source of information for cropping practices. It is *good practice* to elicit expert knowledge using methods provided in Volume 1, Chapter 2 (eliciting expert knowledge).

National land-use and resource inventories, based on repeated surveys of the same locations, constitute activity data gathered using Approach 2 or 3, and have some advantages over aggregated land-use and cropland

Figure 5. 1 Classification scheme for cropping systems. In order to classify cropland management systems, the inventory compiler should start at the top and proceed through the diagram answering questions (move across branches if answer is yes) until reaching a terminal point on the diagram. The classification diagram is consistent with default stock change factors in Table 5.5. C input classes (i.e., low, medium, high and high with organic amendment) are further subdivided by tillage practice.



Note:

1: Does not typically include grazing of residues in the field.

2: e.g. cotton, vegetables and tobacco.

3: Practices that increase C input above the amount typically generated by the low residues yielding varieties such as using organic amendments, cover crops/green manures, and mixed crop/grass systems.

4: Practices that increase C input by enhancing residue production, such as using irrigation, cover crops/green manures, vegetated fallows, high residue yielding crops, and mixed crop/grass systems.

5 Perennial cover without frequent harvest.

Note: Only consider practices, such as irrigation, residue burning/removal, mineral fertilizers, N-fixing crops, organic amendment, cover crops/green manures, low residue crop, or fallow, if used in at least 1/3 of cropping rotation sequence.

management data (Approach 1). Time series data can be more readily associated with a particular cropping system (i.e., combination of crop type and management over a series of years), and the soil type can be determined by sampling or by referencing the location to a suitable soil map. Inventory points that are selected based on an appropriate statistical design also enable estimates of the variability associated with activity data, which can be used as part of a formal uncertainty analysis. An example of a survey using Approach 3 is the National Resource Inventory in the U.S. (Nusser and Goebel, 1997).

Second Order Draft

Activity data require additional in-country information to stratify areas by climate and soil types. If such information has not already been compiled, an initial approach would be to overlay available land cover/land-use maps (of national origin or from global datasets such as IGBP_DIS) with soil and climate maps of national origin or global sources, such as the FAO Soils Map of the World and climate data from the United Nations Environmental Program. A detailed description of the default climate and soil classification schemes is provided in Chapter 3, Annex 3A.5. The soil classification is based on soil taxonomic description and textural data, while climate regions are based on mean annual temperatures and precipitation, elevation, occurrence of frost, and potential evapotranspiration.

Tier 2*Developing Country-Specific Factors for the Default Equations*

Tier 2 approaches are likely to involve a more detailed stratification of management systems than in Tier 1 (see Figure 5.1) if sufficient data are available. This can include further within country subdivisions of annual cropping input categories (i.e., low, medium, high, and high with amendment), rice cultivation, perennial cropping systems, and set-asides. It is *good practice* to further subdivide default classes based on empirical data that demonstrates significant differences in soil organic C storage among the proposed categories. In addition, Tier 2 approaches can involve a finer stratification of climate regions and soil types.

For Tier 2, the specific definitions of management and input factors are typically made to match available activity data on how an activity affects C stocks. For example, if a country has management factors related to specific tillage practices that involve a mix of intensities over time, then the country will also need activity data on those specific tillage practices to apply the country-specific factors.

Three-Pool Steady-State C Model

This method requires soil C input data based on the amount of biomass that is converted to dead organic matter annually. This rate will vary depending on the crop production, management activity, and other environmental variables. Removals or reductions in dead organic matter are subtracted from the C input amount, which could occur with livestock grazing, grassland burning, or harvesting of grass for feed or bioenergy. Additions of C, particularly organic amendments such as manure, are included in the estimate of C input.

It is *good practice* to estimate C input using country-specific factors in order to produce more accurate estimates. If country-specific factors are not available, Equation 5.1 can be used to estimate C inputs with factors provided in Section 11.2.1.2 of Chapter 11, Volume 4 (See Section 11.2.1.2 for more information).

EQUATION 5.0A
CROPLAND LITTER CARBON INPUT FOR THREE-POOL STEADY-STATE C MODEL

$$C_{input} = \sum_T \left[AGR_{(T)} \bullet C_{AG(T)} \left(1 - Frac_{Remove(T)} - (Frac_{Burnt(T)} \bullet C_f) \right) \right] + \left[BGR_{(T)} \bullet C_{BG(T)} \right]$$

$$AGR_{(T)} = Crop_{(T)} \bullet R_{AG(T)} \bullet Area_{(T)} \bullet Frac_{Renew(T)}$$

$$BGR_T = Crop_T \bullet \left(1 + R_{AG(T)} \right) \bullet R : S_{(T)} \bullet Area_{(T)}$$

Where:

C_{input} = annual amount of C in crop residues (above and below ground), kg C yr⁻¹

$AGR_{(T)}$ = annual total amount of above-ground crop residue for crop T , kg d.m. ha⁻¹. (Use factors in Table 11.2, Chapter 11, or alternatively, the amount can be calculated using the method and data in Table 11.3, Chapter 11)

$C_{AG(T)}$ = C content of above-ground residues for crop T , kg C (kg d.m.)⁻¹ (Default: 0.42 kg C (kg d.m.)⁻¹)

$Frac_{Remove(T)}$ = fraction of above-ground residues of crop T removed annually for purposes such as feed, bedding and construction, dimensionless. Survey of experts in country is required to obtain data. If data for $Frac_{Remove}$ are not available, assume no removal

$Frac_{Burnt(T)}$ = fraction of annual harvested area of crop T burnt, dimensionless

C_f = combustion factor (dimensionless) (refer to Chapter 2, Table 2.7)

- 551 $BGR_{(T)}$ = annual total amount of belowground crop residue for crop T , kg d.m. ha⁻¹
- 552 $C_{BG(T)}$ = C content of below-ground residues for crop T , kg C (kg d.m.)⁻¹, (Default: 0.42 kg C (kg d.m.)⁻¹)
- 553 ¹⁾
- 554 $Crop_{(T)}$ = harvested annual dry matter yield for crop T , kg d.m. ha⁻¹
- 555 $R_{AG(T)}$ = ratio of above-ground residues dry matter ($AG_{DM(T)}$) to harvested yield for crop T ($Crop_{(T)}$), kg
- 556 d.m. (kg d.m.)⁻¹, (Table 11.2)
- 557 $Area_{(T)}$ = total annual area harvested of crop T , ha yr⁻¹
- 558 $R:S_{(T)}$ = ratio of below-ground root biomass to above-ground biomass for crop T , kg d.m. (kg d.m.)⁻¹, (Table
- 559 11.2)
- 560 T = crop or forage type

561 Data on crop yield statistics (yields and area harvested, by crop) may be obtained from national sources. If such

562 data are not available, FAO publishes data on crop production: (<http://faostat.fao.org/>). Tillage management data

563 are also required (proportion of full tillage, reduced tillage and no-till), and irrigation data for any lands that are

564 provided supplement water (proportion of land). Monthly average temperature, precipitation and potential

565 evapotranspiration is needed for each grid cell or region. This information is available from global datasets, such

566 as the CRU climate dataset (<https://crudata.uea.ac.uk/cru/data/hrg/>), if country-specific data are not available. The

567 average sand content is needed for each grid cell or region, which is available from Harmonized World Soil

568 Database (<http://webarchive.iiasa.ac.at/Research/LUC/External-World-soil-database/HTML/>).

569 Tier 3

570 For application of dynamic models and/or a direct measurement-based inventory in Tier 3, similar or more detailed

571 data on the combinations of climate, soil, topographic and management data are needed, relative to the Tiers 1 and

572 2 methods, but the exact requirements will depend on the model or measurement design.

573 Organic soils

574 No Refinement

575 The 2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands provides

576 additional guidance that updates the 2006 Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories. See section 2.2 of

577 the 2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

578 Biochar C Amendments to Mineral Soils

579 Tier 1

580 The activity data required for the Tier 1 method includes the total quantities of biochar distributed for amendment

581 to mineral soils. These data must be disaggregated by production type, where production type is defined as a

582 process utilizing a specific feedstock type, and a specific conversion process (gasification, or high-, medium-, or

583 low-temperature pyrolysis; Tables 2.4 and 2.5). In case data on the temperature of pyrolysis are unavailable, default

584 factors for uncontrolled or unspecified pyrolysis temperatures are provided in Section 2.3.3.1 of Chapter 2, Volume

585 IV. Changes in soil C associated with biochar amendments is considered to occur where it is incorporated into

586 soil. However, due to the distributed nature of the land sector in which this can take place, inventory compilers

587 may not have access to data on when or where biochar C amendments occur. Therefore, for the purposes of Tier

588 1 method, inventory compilers can rely on centralized records from biochar producers, importers, exporters or

589 distributors, recording the quantity of biochar that has been provided to the land use sector for use as a soil

590 amendment in the country. Note that exported biochar is not included in the total amount of biochar amended to

591 soils in the country. Inventory compilers may further disaggregate amendments by land use if the data are available.

592 Tier 2

593 Tier 2 methods have the same activity data requirements as Tier 1 (quantities of biochar distributed for

594 incorporation into mineral soils, disaggregated by production type). Additionally, activity data on the amount of

595 biochar amendments may be disaggregated by climate zones and/or soil types if country-specific factors are

596 disaggregated by these environmental variables. The additional climate and soil activity data may be obtained with

597 a survey of biochar distributors and land managers.

598 Tier 3

599 The additional activity data required to support a Tier 3 method will depend on which processes are represented

600 and environmental variables that are required as input to the model. Priming, soil GHG emissions, and plant

601 production responses to biochar all vary with biochar type, climate, and soil type. Furthermore, soil GHG

602 emissions and plant production responses also vary with crop type and management. Therefore, Tier 3 methods

Second Order Draft

may require environmental data on climate zones, soil types, crop types and crop management systems (such as nitrogen fertilizer application rates, and whether soils are flooded for paddy rice production), in addition to the amount of biochar amendments in each of the individual combinations of strata for the environmental variables. More detailed activity data specifying the process conditions for biochar production or the physical and chemical characteristics of the biochar may also be required (such as surface area, cation exchange capacity, pH, and ash content).

5.2.3.4 CALCULATION STEPS FOR TIER 1

This section provides new guidance and updates.

Mineral soils

The steps for estimating SOC_0 and $SOC_{(0-T)}$ and net soil C stock change per ha for *Cropland Remaining Cropland* on mineral soils are as follows:

Step 1: Organize data into inventory time periods based on the years in which activity data were collected (e.g., 1990 to 1995, 1995 to 2000, etc.)

Step 2: Determine the amount *Cropland Remaining Cropland* by mineral soil types and climate regions in the country at the beginning of the first inventory time period. The first year of the inventory time period will depend on the time step of the activity data (0-T; e.g., 5, 10 or 20 years ago).

Step 3: Classify each Cropland into the appropriate management system using Figure 5.1.

Step 4: Assign a native reference C stock values (SOC_{REF}) from Table 2.3 based on climate and soil type.

Step 5: Assign a land-use factor (F_{LU}), management factor (F_{MG}) and C input levels (F_I) to each Cropland based on the management classification (Step 2). Values for F_{LU} , F_{MG} and F_I are given in Table 5.6.

Step 6: Multiply the factors (F_{LU} , F_{MG} , F_I) by the reference soil C stock (SOC_{REF}) to estimate an ‘initial’ soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) for the inventory time period.

Step 7: Estimate the final soil organic C stock (SOC_0) by repeating Steps 1 to 5 using the same native reference C stock (SOC_{REF}), but with land-use, management and input factors that represent conditions for each cropland in the last (year 0) inventory year.

Step 8: Estimate the average annual change in soil organic C stocks for *Cropland Remaining Cropland* ($\Delta C_{Mineral}$) by subtracting the ‘initial’ soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) from the final soil organic C stock (SOC_0), and then dividing by the time dependence of the stock change factors (i.e., 20 years using the default factors). If an inventory time period is greater than 20 years, then divide by the difference in the initial and final year of the time period.

Step 9: Repeat steps 2 to 8 if there are additional inventory time periods (e.g., 1990 to 2000, 2001 to 2010, etc.).

A numerical example is given below for *Cropland Remaining Cropland* on mineral soils, using Equation 2.25 and default reference C stocks (Table 2.3) and stock change factors (Table 5.6).

Example: The following example shows calculations for aggregate areas of cropland soil carbon stock change. In a warm temperate wet climate on high activity clay soils there are 1Mha of permanent annual cropland. The native reference carbon stock (SOC_{REF}) for the region is 64 tonnes C ha⁻¹. At the beginning of the inventory calculation period (in this example, 10 yrs earlier in 1990), the distribution of cropland systems were 400,000 ha of annual cropland with low carbon input levels and full tillage and 600,000 ha of annual cropland with medium input levels and full tillage. Thus, initial soil carbon stocks for the area were:

$$400,000 \text{ ha} \bullet (64 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1} \bullet 0.75 \bullet 1 \bullet 0.92) + 600,000 \text{ ha} \bullet (64 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1} \bullet 0.75 \bullet 1 \bullet 1) = 46.46 \text{ million tonnes C.}$$

In the last year of the inventory time period (in this example, the last year is 2000), there are: 200,000 ha of annual cropping with full tillage and low C input, 700,000 ha of annual cropping with reduced tillage and medium C input, and 100,000 ha of annual cropping with no-till and medium C input. Thus, total soil carbon stocks based on the inventory year are:

$$200,000 \text{ ha} \bullet (64 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1} \bullet 0.75 \bullet 1 \bullet 0.92) + 700,000 \text{ ha} \bullet (64 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1} \bullet 0.75 \bullet 1.01 \bullet 1) + 100,000 \text{ ha} \bullet (64 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1} \bullet 0.75 \bullet 1.11 \bullet 1) = 49.06 \text{ million tonnes C.}$$

Thus, the average annual stock change over the period for the entire area is: $49.06 - 46.46 = 2.60$ million tonnes/20 yr = 130000 tonnes C per year soil C stock increase (Note: 20 years is the time dependence of the stock change factor, i.e., factor represents annual rate of change over 20 years).

Organic soils

No Refinement

The 2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands provides additional guidance that updates the 2006 Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories. See section 2.2 of the 2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

Biochar C Amendments to Mineral Soils

Step 1: Organize data of the annual amount of biochar applied to cropland by feedstock type and pyrolysis production method according to divisions described for biochar in Vol. 4, Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1.

Step 2: Calculate the annual change in biochar C stocks.

A numerical example is given below for *Cropland Remaining Cropland* on mineral soils, using Vol. 4 Chapter 2, Equation 2.25A and default values for carbon content (Table 2.3A) and for fraction of biochar remaining after 1000 years (Table 2.3B)

Example: The following example shows calculations for biochar additions to cropland. The following amounts and types of biochar are applied: 2,000 tonnes of biochar produced from medium temperature pyrolysis of animal manure, 50,000 tonnes per year of biochar from high-temperature gasification of wood chips, and 15,000 tonnes of per year of biochar from low temperature pyrolysis of rice husks. The annual change in biochar C stocks is:

$$2000 \bullet 0.38 \bullet 0.24 + 50000 \bullet 0.52 \bullet 0.38 + 15000 \bullet 0.49 \bullet 0.09 = 10,723.9 \text{ tonnes C}$$

5.2.3.5 UNCERTAINTY ASSESSMENT

No Refinement

5.2.4 Non-CO₂ greenhouse gas emissions from biomass burning

No Refinement

5.3 LAND CONVERTED TO CROPLAND

No Refinement in the Introduction

5.3.1 Biomass

5.3.1.1 CHOICE OF METHOD

This section provides elaboration on how to calculate ΔC_G .

This section provides guidance on methods for calculating carbon stock change in biomass due to the conversion of land from natural conditions and other uses to Cropland, including deforestation and conversion of pasture and grazing lands to Cropland. The methods require estimates of carbon in biomass stocks prior to and following conversion, based on estimates of the areas of lands converted during the period between land-use surveys. As a result of conversion to Cropland, it is assumed (in Tier 1) that the dominant vegetation is removed entirely leading to emissions, resulting in near zero amounts of carbon remaining in biomass. Some type of cropping system is planted soon thereafter increasing the amount of carbon stored in biomass. The difference between initial and final biomass carbon pools is used to calculate carbon stock change from land-use conversion; and in subsequent years accumulations and losses in perennial woody biomass in Cropland are counted using methods in Section 5.2.1 (Cropland Remaining Cropland).

It is *good practice* to consider all carbon pools (i.e., above ground and below ground biomass, dead organic matter, and soils) in estimating changes in carbon stocks in *Land Converted to Cropland*. Currently, there is insufficient information to provide a default approach with default parameters to estimate carbon stock change in dead organic matter (DOM) pools³. DOM is unlikely to be important except in the year of conversion. It is assumed that there will be no DOM in Cropland. In addition, the methodology below considers only carbon stock change in above-ground biomass since limited data are available on below-ground carbon stocks in perennial Cropland.

The *IPCC Guidelines* describe increasingly sophisticated alternatives that incorporate greater detail on the areas of land converted, carbon stocks on lands, and loss of carbon resulting from land conversions. It is *good practice* to adopt the appropriate tier depending on key source analysis, data availability and national circumstances. All countries should strive for improving inventory and reporting approaches by advancing to the highest tier possible given national circumstances. It is *good practice* for countries to use a Tier 2 or Tier 3 approach if carbon emissions and removals in *Land Converted to Cropland* is a key category and if the sub-category of biomass is considered significant based on principles outlined in Volume 1, Chapter 4. Countries should use the decision tree in Figure 1.3 to help with the choice of method. *Land Converted to Cropland* is likely to be a key category for many countries and further biomass is likely to be a key source.

Tier 1

The Tier 1 method follows the approach in Chapter 4 (Forest Land) where the amount of biomass that is cleared for cropland is estimated by multiplying the area converted in one year by the average carbon stock in biomass in the Forest Land or Grassland prior to conversion. It is *good practice* to account completely for all land conversions to Cropland. Thus, this section elaborates on the method such that it includes different initial uses, including but not limited to forests.

Equation 2.15 in Chapter 2 summarises the major elements of a first-order estimation of carbon stock change from land-use conversion to Cropland. Average carbon stock change on a per hectare basis is estimated for each type of conversion. The average carbon stock change is equal to the carbon stock change due to the removal of biomass from the initial land use (i.e., carbon in biomass immediately after conversion minus the carbon in biomass prior to conversion), plus carbon stocks from one year of growth in Cropland following conversion. It is necessary to account only for any woody vegetation that replaces the vegetation that was cleared during land-use conversion. The *GPG-LULUCF* combines carbon in biomass after conversion and carbon in biomass that grows on the land following conversion into a single term. In this method, they are separated into two terms, B_{AFTER} and ΔC_G to increase transparency.

As described in section 5.3.1.1., at Tier 1, carbon stocks in biomass immediately after conversion (B_{AFTER}) are assumed to be zero, since the land is cleared of all vegetation before planting crops. Average carbon stock change per hectare for a given land-use conversion is multiplied by the estimated area of lands undergoing such a conversion in a given year. In subsequent years, change in biomass of annual crops is considered zero because

³ Any litter and dead wood pools (estimated using the methods described in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.2) should be assumed oxidized following land conversion.

carbon gains in biomass from annual growth are offset by losses from harvesting. Changes in biomass of perennial woody crops are counted following the methodology in Section 2.3.1.1 (Change in carbon stocks in biomass in land remaining in a land-use category) and Section 5.2.1 (Change in carbon stocks in biomass in cropland remaining cropland). Thus, carbon gain of an annual crop is estimated only for the first year following a conversion, whereas, carbon gains and losses of perennial woody crop may also occur in subsequent years up to 20 years (at maximum).

The default assumption for Tier 1 is that all carbon in biomass removed is lost to the atmosphere through burning or decay processes either on-site or off-site. Tier 1 calculations do not differentiate immediate emissions from burning and other conversion related losses.

Tier 2

The Tier 2 calculations are structurally similar to Tier 1, with the following distinctions. First, Tier 2 relies largely on country-specific estimates of the carbon stocks in initial and final land uses rather than the default data. Area estimates for *Land Converted to Cropland* are disaggregated according to original vegetation (e.g., from Forest Land or Grassland) at finer spatial scales to capture regional and crop systems variations in country-specific carbon stocks values.

Second, Tier 2 may modify the assumption that carbon stocks immediately following conversion are zero. This enables countries to take into account land-use transitions where some, but not all, vegetation from the original land use is removed.

Third, under Tier 2, it is *good practice* to apportion carbon losses to burning and decay processes if applicable. Emissions of carbon dioxide occur as a result of burning and decay in land-use conversions. Further, non-CO₂ trace gas emissions occur as a result of burning. By partitioning losses to burning and decay, countries can also calculate non-CO₂ trace gas emissions from burning (Section 5.3.4).

The immediate impacts of land conversion activities on the five carbon stocks can be summarized in a disturbance matrix, which describes the retention, transfers and releases of carbon in the pools in the original ecosystem following conversion to Cropland. A disturbance matrix defines for each pool the proportion that remains in that pool and the proportion that is transferred to other pools. A small number of transfers are possible, and are outlined in a disturbance matrix in Table 5.7. The disturbance matrix ensures consistency of the accounting of all carbon pools.

Biomass transfers to dead wood and litter can be estimated using Equation 2.20.

Tier 3

The Tier 3 method is similar to Tier 2, with the following distinctions: i) rather than relying on average annual rates of conversion, countries can use direct estimates of spatially disaggregated areas converted annually for each initial and final land use; ii) carbon densities and soil carbon stock change are based on locally specific information, which makes possible a dynamic link between biomass and soil; and iii) biomass volumes are based on actual inventories. The transfer of biomass, to dead wood and litter following land-use conversion can be estimated using Equation 2.20.

5.3.1.2 CHOICE OF EMISSION FACTORS

This section provides elaboration on methods and updates.

The emission/removal factors needed for the default method are: carbon stocks before conversion in the initial land use and after conversion to Cropland; and growth in biomass carbon stock from one year of cropland growth.

Tier 1

Default biomass carbon stock in initial land-use categories (B_{BEFORE}) mainly Forest Land and Grassland are provided in Updated Table 5.8. Initial land-use based carbon stocks should be obtained for different Forest Land or Grassland categories based on biome type, climate, soil management systems, etc. It is assumed that all biomass is cleared when preparing a site for cropland use, thus, the default for B_{AFTER} is 0 tonne C ha⁻¹.

TABLE 5.7
EXAMPLE OF A SIMPLE DISTURBANCE MATRIX (TIER 2) FOR THE IMPACTS OF LAND CONVERSION ACTIVITIES ON CARBON POOLS

To From	Above-ground biomass	Below-ground biomass	Dead wood	Litter	Soil organic matter	Harvested wood products	Atmosphere	Sum of row (must equal 1)
Above-ground biomass								
Below-ground biomass								
Dead wood								
Litter								
Soil organic matter								

Enter the proportion of each pool on the left side of the matrix that is transferred to the pool at the top of each column. All of the pools on the left side of the matrix must be fully accounted, so the values in each row must sum to 1.
Impossible transitions are blacked out.

In addition, a value is needed for carbon stocks after one year of growth in crops planted after conversion (ΔC_G). Updated Table 5.9 provides general defaults for annual and perennial crop for ΔC_G while updated Table 5.4 provides defaults for specific perennial crops. Separate defaults are provided for annual non-woody crops and perennial woody crops. For lands planted in annual crops, the default value of ΔC_G is 4.7 tonnes of C per hectare, based on the original *IPCC Guidelines* recommendation of 10 tonnes of dry biomass per hectare (dry biomass has been converted to tonnes carbon in Table 5.9). The total accumulation of carbon in perennial woody biomass will, over time, exceed that of the default carbon stock for annual cropland. However, default values provided in this section are for one year of growth immediately following conversion, which usually give lower carbon stocks for perennial woody crops compared to annual crops.

UPDATED¹ - TABLE 5.8
DEFAULT BIOMASS CARBON STOCKS REMOVED DUE TO LAND CONVERSION TO CROPLAND

Land-use category	Carbon stock in biomass* before conversion (B_{Before}) (tonnes C ha⁻¹)	Error range #
Forest Land	See Chapter 4 Tables 4.7 to 4.12 for carbon stocks in a range of forest types by climate regions. Stocks are in terms of dry matter. Multiply values by a carbon fraction (CF) in Table 4.3 consistent with what used in forest land estimation to convert dry matter to carbon.	See Section 4.3 (Land Converted to Forest Land)
Grassland	See Chapter 6 Table 6.4 for carbon stocks in a range of grassland types by climate regions. Multiply default carbon fraction (CF) 0.47 (for herbaceous biomass for Grassland, see page 6.29, Chapter 6 of the <i>2006 guidelines</i> to convert dry matter to carbon.	$\pm 75\%$ [This range may change based on updated Table 6.4]

¹ Updates Table 5.8 from the IPCC 2006 Guidelines.
* Note that the condition of forests that are converted to grassland or cropland is not likely to be typical of the forest type in general, i.e. the carbon stocks are probably lower than average (Carter et al. 2017; Puhlick et al 2017). Specific values for disturbed forest may be appropriate.
Represents a nominal estimate of error, equivalent to two times standard deviation, as a percentage of the mean.

793

UPDATED ¹ - TABLE 5.9 DEFAULT BIOMASS CARBON STOCKS PRESENT ON LAND CONVERTED TO CROPLAND IN THE YEAR FOLLOWING CONVERSION					
Crop type by climate region	Ecological zone	Continent	Cropping system	Carbon stock in biomass after one year (ΔC_G) (tonnes C ha ⁻¹)	Error range [#]
Annual cropland	All	All	Annual cropland	4.7	$\pm 75\%$
Perennial cropland	All	All	Agroforestry	See G in Tables 5.1 and 5.3	
	All	All	Monocultures	See G in Table 5.4	
¹ Update to Table 5.9 in the 2006 IPCC Guidelines [#] Represents a nominal estimate of error, equivalent to two times standard deviation, as a percentage of the mean.					

794

795

796 Tier 2

797 Tier 2 methods should include some country-specific estimates for biomass stocks and removals due to land
 798 conversion, and also include estimates of on-site and off-site losses due to burning and decay following land
 799 conversion to Cropland. These improvements can take the form of systematic studies of carbon content and
 800 emissions and removals associated with land uses and land-use conversions within the country and a re-
 801 examination of default assumptions in light of country-specific conditions. In general, the condition of forests that
 802 are converted to grassland or cropland is not likely to be typical of the forest type, i.e. the carbon stocks are
 803 probably lower than average. It is *good practice* for countries to evaluate country specific values for disturbed
 804 forest under Tier 2.

805 Default parameters for emissions from burning and decay are provided. However, countries are encouraged to
 806 develop country-specific coefficients to improve the accuracy of estimates. The *IPCC Guidelines* use a general
 807 default of 0.5 for the proportion of biomass burnt on-site for both Forest Land and Grassland conversions. Research
 808 studies suggest that the fraction is highly variable and could be as low as 0.2 (Fearnside, 2000; Barbosa and
 809 Fearnside, 1996; and Fearnside, 1990). Updated default proportions of biomass burnt on-site are provided in
 810 Chapter 4 (Forest Land) for a range of forest vegetation classes. These defaults should be used for transitions from
 811 Forest Land to Cropland. For non-forest initial land uses, the default proportion of biomass left on-site and burnt
 812 is 0.35. This default takes into consideration research, which suggests the fraction should fall within the range 0.2
 813 to 0.5 (e.g., Fearnside, 2000; Barbosa and Fearnside, 1996; and Fearnside, 1990). It is *good practice* for countries
 814 to use 0.35 or another value within this range, provided that the rationale for the choice is documented. There is
 815 no default value for the amount of biomass taken off-site and burnt; countries will need to develop a proportion
 816 based on national data sources. In Chapter 4 (Forest Land), the default proportion of biomass oxidized as a result
 817 of burning is 0.9, as originally stated in the *GPG-LULUCF*.

818 The method for estimating emissions from decay assumes that all biomass decays over a period of 10 years. For
 819 reporting purposes countries have two options: 1) report all emissions from decay in one year, recognizing that in
 820 reality they occur over a 10 year period, and 2) report all emission from decay on an annual basis, estimating the
 821 rate as one tenth of the totals. If countries choose the latter option, they should add a multiplication factor of 0.10
 822 to the equation.

823 Tier 3

824 Under Tier 3, all parameters should be country-defined using measurements and monitoring for more accurate
 825 values rather than the defaults. Process based models and decay functions can also be used.

826 5.3.1.3 CHOICE OF ACTIVITY DATA

827 *This section provides an elaboration clarifying the activity data required for carbon gain estimation.*

828 All tiers require estimates of land areas converted to Cropland. The same area estimates should be used for both
 829 biomass and soil C calculations on *Land Converted to Cropland*. Higher tiers require greater specificity of areas.
 830 At a minimum, the area of Forest Land and natural Grassland converted to Cropland should be identified separately
 831 for all tiers. This implies at least some knowledge of the land uses prior to conversion. This may also require expert
 832 judgment if Approach 1 in Chapter 3 of these guidelines is used for land area identification.

Second Order Draft

Tier 1

Separate estimates are required of areas converted to Cropland from initial land uses (i.e., Forest Land, Grassland, Settlements, etc.) to final crop land type (i.e., annual or perennial) (A_{TO_OTHERS}). For example, countries should estimate separately the area of tropical moist forest converted to annual cropland, tropical moist forest converted to perennial cropland, tropical moist Grassland converted to perennial cropland, etc. Although, to allow other pools to equilibrate and for consistency with land area estimation overall, land areas should remain in the conversion category for 20 years (or other period reflecting national circumstances) following conversion. The methodology assumes that area estimates are based on a one-year time frame, which is likely to require estimation on the basis of average rates on land-use conversion, determined by measurements estimates made at longer intervals. If countries do not have these data, partial samples may be extrapolated to the entire land base or historic estimates of conversions may be extrapolated over time based on the judgement of country experts. Under Tier 1 calculations, international statistics such as FAO databases, *IPCC GPG Reports* and other sources, supplemented with sound assumptions, can be used to estimate the area of *Land Converted to Cropland* from each initial land use. For higher tier calculations, country-specific data sources are used to estimate all possible transitions from initial land use to final crop type. For perennial woody cropland, the total area of planted perennial woody crops for the age classes within the maturing/harvesting cycle (up to 20 years) is required to estimate all biomass carbon change (ΔC_G). See section 5.2.1.3 for details.

Tier 2

It is *good practice* for countries to use actual area estimates for all possible transitions from initial land use to final crop type. Full coverage of land areas can be accomplished either through analysis of periodic remotely sensed images of land-use and land cover patterns, through periodic ground-based sampling of land-use patterns, or hybrid inventory systems. If finer resolution country-specific data are partially available, countries are encouraged to use sound assumptions from best available knowledge to extrapolate to the entire land base. Historic estimates of conversions may be extrapolated over time based on the judgment of country experts.

Tier 3

Activity data used in Tier 3 calculations should be a full accounting of all land-use transitions to Cropland and be disaggregated to account for different conditions within a country. Disaggregation can occur along political (county, province, etc.), biome, climate, or on a combination of such parameters. In many cases, countries may have information on multi-year trends in land conversion (from periodic sample-based or remotely sensed inventories of land use and land cover). Periodic land-use change matrix need to be developed giving the initial and final land-use areas at disaggregated level based on remote sensing and field surveys.

5.4.1.4 CALCULATION STEPS FOR TIER 1 AND TIER 2*No Refinement***5.4.1.5 UNCERTAINTY ASSESSMENT***No Refinement***5.3.2 Dead Organic Matter***No Refinement***5.3.3 Soil carbon***No Refinement in the Introduction*

Land is typically converted to Cropland from native lands, managed Forest Land and Grassland, but occasionally conversions can occur from Wetlands and seldom Settlements. Regardless of soil type (i.e., mineral or organic), the conversion of land to Cropland will, in most cases, result in a loss of soil C for some years following conversion (Mann, 1986; Armentano and Menges, 1986; Davidson and Ackerman, 1993). Possible exceptions are irrigation of formerly arid lands and conversion of degraded lands to Cropland.

General information and guidance for estimating changes in soil C stocks are provided in Section 2.3.3 of Chapter 2 (including equations), and that section needs to be read before proceeding with a consideration of specific guidelines dealing with cropland soil C stocks. The total change in soil C stocks for Land Converted to Cropland

is estimated using Equation 2.24 (Chapter 2), which combines the change in soil organic C stocks (SOC stocks) for mineral soils and organic soils; and stock changes associated with soil inorganic C pools (Tier 3 only). This section provides specific guidance for estimating soil organic C stock changes; see Section 2.3.3.1 for discussion on soil inorganic C (no additional guidance is provided in the Cropland section below).

To account for changes in soil C stocks associated with *Land Converted to Cropland*, countries need to have, at a minimum, estimates of the areas of *Land Converted to Cropland* during the inventory time period. If land-use and management data are limited, aggregate data, such as FAO statistics, can be used as a starting point, along with knowledge of country experts of the approximate distribution of land-use types being converted and their associated management. If the previous land uses and conversions are unknown, SOC stocks changes can still be computed using the methods provided in *Cropland Remaining Cropland*, but the land base area will likely be different for croplands in the current year relative to the initial year in the inventory. It is critical, however, that the total land area across all land-use sectors be equal over the inventory time period (e.g., 7 million ha may be converted from Forest Land and Grassland to Cropland during the inventory time period, meaning that croplands will have an additional 7 Million ha in the last year of the inventory, while grasslands and forests will have a corresponding loss of 7 Million ha in the last year). *Land Converted to Cropland* is stratified according to climate regions and major soil types, which could either be based on default or country-specific classifications. This can be accomplished with overlays of climate and soil maps, coupled with spatially-explicit data on the location of land conversions.

5.3.3.1 CHOICE OF METHOD

This section contains elaboration on methods and new guidance.

Inventories can be developed using a Tier 1, 2 or 3 approach with each successive tier requiring more detail and resources than the previous one. It is also possible that countries will use different tiers to prepare estimates for the separate subcategories of soil C (i.e., soil organic C stocks changes in mineral soils and organic soils; and stock changes associated with soil inorganic C pools). Decision trees are provided for mineral soils (Figure 2.5) and organic soils (Figure 2.6) in Section 2.3.3.1 (Chapter 2) to assist inventory compilers with selection of the appropriate tier for their soil C inventory.

Mineral soils

Tier 1

Soil organic C stock changes for mineral soils can be estimated for land-use conversion to Cropland using Equation 2.25 in Chapter 2. For Tier 1, the initial (pre-conversion) soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) and C stock in the last year of the inventory time period (SOC_0) are computed from the default reference soil organic C stocks (SOC_{REF}) and default stock change factors (F_{LU} , F_{MG} , F_I). Annual rates of stock changes are estimated as the difference in stocks (over time) divided by the time dependence (D) of the Cropland stock change factors (default is 20 years).

Tier 2

Developing Country-Specific Factors for the Default Equations

The Tier 2 method for mineral soils also uses Equation 2.25, but involves country-specific or region-specific reference C stocks and/or stock change factors and may include disaggregated land-use activity and environmental data.

Three-Pool Steady-State C Model

The three-pool steady-state soil C model is based on estimating C inputs to soils and applying soil carbon pool specific decomposition rates that are modified by given environmental conditions and management practices. This model embraces more of the heterogeneity in soils, by subdividing soil C pool into different rates of turnover, i.e., fast (Active Pool), intermediate (Slow Pool), and long turnover times (Passive Pool).

Tier 3

Tier 3 methods will involve more detailed and country-specific models and/or measurement-based approaches along with highly disaggregated land-use and management data. Tier 3 approaches estimate soil C change from land-use conversions to Cropland, and may employ models, data sets and/or monitoring networks. If possible, it is recommended that Tier 3 methods be integrated with estimates of biomass removal and the post-clearance treatment of plant residues (including woody debris and litter), as variation in the removal and treatment of residues (e.g., burning, site preparation) will affect C inputs to soil organic matter formation and C losses through decomposition and combustion. It is important that models be evaluated with independent observations from country-specific or region-specific field locations that are representative of the interactions of climate, soil and cropland management on post-conversion change in soil C stocks.

Organic soils

Second Order Draft

935 *No Refinement*

936 The 2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands provides
 937 additional guidance that updates the 2006 Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories. See section 2.2 of
 938 the 2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

939 **Biochar C Amendments to Mineral Soils**940 **Tier 1**

941 This methodology utilizes a top-down approach in which the total amount of biochar generated and added to
 942 mineral soil is used to estimate the change in soil organic C stocks. Use Equation 2.27 to estimate the change in
 943 C stock from biochar amendments in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1, Volume IV.

944 **Tier 2**

945 Tier 2 methods use the same definitions and equations as Tier 1, but with country-specific factors. See Section
 946 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV for more information.

947 **Tier 3**

948 Tier 3 methods can be used to account for GHG sources and sinks not captured in Tiers 1 or 2, such as priming,
 949 changes to N₂O or CH₄ fluxes from soils, and changes to net primary production. More information on Tier 3
 950 methods is provided in Section 2.3.3.1 of Chapter 2, Volume IV.

951 **5.3.3.2 CHOICE OF STOCK CHANGE AND EMISSION FACTORS**

952 *This section contains elaboration on methods and new guidance.*

953 **Mineral soils**954 **Tier 1**

955 For native unmanaged land, as well as for managed forest lands, settlements and nominally managed grasslands
 956 with low disturbance regimes, soil C stocks are assumed equal to the reference values (i.e., land-use, disturbance
 957 (forests only), management and input factors equal 1), while it will be necessary to apply the appropriate stock
 958 change factors to represent previous land-use systems that are not the reference condition, such as improved and
 959 degraded grasslands. It will also be necessary to apply the appropriate stock change factor to represent input and
 960 management effects on soil C storage in the new cropland system. Default reference C stocks are found in Table
 961 2.3 (Chapter 2). See the appropriate land-use chapter for default stock change factors.

962 In the case of transient land-use conversions to Cropland, the stock change factors are given in Table 5.10, and
 963 depend on the length of the fallow (vegetation recovery) cycle in a shifting cultivation system, representing an
 964 average soil C stock over the crop-fallow cycle. Mature fallow denotes situations where the non-cropland
 965 vegetation (e.g., forests) recovers to a mature or near mature state prior to being cleared again for cropland use,
 966 whereas in shortened fallow, vegetation recovery is not attained prior to re-clearing. If land already in shifting-
 967 cultivation is converted to permanent Cropland (or other land uses), the stock change factors representing shifting
 968 cultivation would provide the 'initial' C stocks (SOC_(0-T)) in the calculations using Equation 2.25 (Chapter 2).

969

TABLE 5.10 SOIL STOCK CHANGE FACTORS (F _{LU} , F _{MG} , F _I) FOR LAND-USE CONVERSIONS TO CROPLAND					
Factor value type	Level	Climate regime	IPCC default	Error #	Definition

Land use	Native forest or grassland (non-degraded)	All	1	NA	Represents native or long-term, non-degraded and sustainably managed forest and grasslands.
		Tropical	1	NA	
Land use	Shifting cultivation – Shortened fallow	Tropical	0.64	± 50%	Permanent shifting cultivation, where tropical forest or woodland is cleared for planting of annual crops for a short time (e.g., 3-5 yr) period and then abandoned to regrowth.
	Shifting cultivation – Mature fallow	Tropical	0.8	± 50%	
Land-use, Management, & Input	Managed forest	(default value is 1)			
Land-use, Management, & Input	Managed grassland	(See default values in Table 6.2)			
Land-use, Management, & Input	Cropland	(See default values in Table 5.5)			
# Represents a nominal estimate of error, equivalent to two times standard deviation, as a percentage of the mean. NA denotes ‘Not Applicable’, where factor values constitute defined reference values.					

Tier 2

Developing Country-Specific Factors for the Default Equations

Estimation of country-specific stock change factors is probably the most important development associated with the Tier 2 approach. Differences in soil organic C stocks among land uses are computed relative to a reference condition, using land-use factors (F_{LU}). Input factors (F_I) and management factors (F_{MG}) are then used to further refine the C stocks of the new cropland system. Additional guidance on how to derive these stock change factors is given in *Croplands Remaining Croplands*, Section 5.2.3.2. See the appropriate chapter for specific information regarding the derivation of stock change factors for other land-use categories (Forest Land in Section 4.2.3.2, Grassland in 6.2.3.2, Settlements in 8.2.3.2, and Other Land in 9.3.3.2).

Reference C stocks can be derived from country-specific data in a Tier 2 approach. Reference values in Tier 1 correspond to non-degraded, unimproved lands under native vegetation, but other reference conditions can also be chosen for Tier 2. In general, reference C stocks should be consistent across the land uses (i.e., Forest Land, Cropland, Grassland, Settlements, Other Land) (see section 2.3.3.1). Therefore, the same reference stock should be used for each climate zone and soil type, regardless of the land use. The reference stock is then multiplied by land use, input and management factors to estimate the stock for each land use based on the set of management systems that are present in a country. In addition, the depth for evaluating soil C stock changes can be different with the Tier 2 method. However, this will require consistency with the depth of the reference C stocks (SOC_{REF}) and stock change factors for all land uses (i.e., F_{LU} , F_I , and F_{MG}) to ensure consistency.

The Tier 1 method may over- or under-estimate soil C stock changes on an annual basis, particularly with land use change (e.g., Villarino et al., 2014). Therefore, land use change, such as Croplands converted to Grasslands, may include development of factors that estimate changes over longer periods of time than the default of 20 years, and may better match the period of time over which carbon accumulates or is lost from soils due to land use change.

The carbon stock estimates may be improved when deriving country-specific factors for F_{LU} and F_{MG} , by expressing carbon stocks on a soil-mass equivalent basis rather than a soil-volume equivalent (i.e. fixed depth) basis. This is because the soil mass in a certain soil depth changes with the various operations associated with land use that affect the density of the soil, such as uprooting, land leveling, tillage, and rain compaction due to the disappearance of the cover of tree canopy. However, it is important to realize that all data used to derive stock change factors across all land uses must be on an equivalent mass basis if this method is applied. This will be challenging to do comprehensively for all land uses. See Box 2.2C in Chapter2, Section 2.3.3.1 for more information.

Three-Pool Steady-State C Model

Default parameters are provided for the three-pool steady-state C pool equations (Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1, Table 2.6), but parameters may be revised if experimental data are available to test the model. Lignin and nitrogen contents are also needed for the C input data (See Section 5.2.3.2 for crop data, and Section 6.2.3.2 for grass data).

Tier 3

Second Order Draft

1007 Constant stock change rate factors *per se* are less likely to be estimated in favor of variable rates that more
1008 accurately capture land-use and management effects. See Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1 for further discussion.

1009 **Organic soils**1010 *No Refinement*

1011 The 2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands provides
1012 additional guidance that updates the 2006 Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories. See section 2.2 of
1013 the 2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

1014 **Biochar C Amendments to Mineral Soils**1015 **Tier 1**

1016 Default emission factors are provided in Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1, Volume IV.

1017 **Tier 2**

1018 Tier 2 emission factors may be further disaggregated relative to the default factors based on variation in
1019 environmental conditions, such as the climate and soil types, in addition to variation associated with the biochar
1020 production methods. See Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV for more information.

1021 If country-specific emission factors (i.e., degradation or permanence factors) for biochar C for croplands are
1022 different from the past land use for Land Converted to Cropland, these degradation differences need to be
1023 addressed in the calculations. This requires estimating the biochar carbon stocks from past biochar carbon
1024 additions that remain in Land Converted to Cropland after conversion. The biochar C stocks are then subject to
1025 the degradation for cropland, which may lead some additional loss of biochar C.

1026 **Tier 3**

1027 Tier 3 methods are country-specific and may involve empirical or process-based models to account for a broader
1028 set of impacts of biochar amendments. These methods will likely estimate biochar C stocks and associated changes
1029 over time so the biochar C stocks in Land Converted to Cropland will need to be tracked through the land use
1030 change process. More information on Tier 3 methods is provided in Section 2.3.3.1, Chapter 2, Volume IV.

1031 **5.3.3.3 CHOICE OF ACTIVITY DATA**

1032 *This section contains elaboration on methods and new guidance.*

1033 **Mineral soils**1034 **Tier 1 and Tier 2 - Default Equations**

1035 For purposes of estimating soil carbon stock change, area estimates of *Land Converted to Cropland* should be
1036 stratified according to major climate regions and soil types. This can be based on overlays with suitable climate
1037 and soil maps and spatially-explicit data of the location of land conversions. Detailed descriptions of the default
1038 climate and soil classification schemes are provided in Chapter 3, Annex 3A.5. Specific information is provided
1039 in the each of the land-use chapters regarding treatment of land-use/management activity data (Forest Land in
1040 Section 4.2.3.3, Cropland in 5.2.3.3, Grassland in 6.2.3.3, Settlements in 8.2.3.3, and Other Land in 9.3.3.3).

1041 One critical issue in evaluating the impact of *Land Converted to Cropland* on soil organic C stocks is the type of
1042 land-use and management activity data. Activity data gathered using Approach 2 or 3 (see Chapter 3 for discussion
1043 about approaches) provide the underlying basis for determining the previous land use for *Land Converted to*
1044 *Cropland*. In contrast, aggregate data (Approach 1, Chapter 3) only provide the total amount of area in each land
1045 at the beginning and end of the inventory period (e.g., 1985 and 2005). Approach 1 data are not sufficient to
1046 determine specific transitions. In this case all Cropland will be reported in the *Cropland Remaining Cropland*
1047 category and in effect transitions become step changes across the landscape. This makes it particularly important
1048 to achieve coordination among all land sectors to ensure that the total land base is remaining constant over time,
1049 given that some land area will be lost and gained within individual sectors during each inventory year due to land-
1050 use change.

1051 **Tier 2 – Three-Pool Steady-State C Model**

1052 This method requires soil C input data based on the amount of biomass that is converted to dead organic matter
1053 annually. This rate will vary depending on plant production, management activity, natural disturbances, and other
1054 environmental variables. Removals or reductions in dead organic matter are subtracted from the C input, which
1055 could occur with practices such as collection of coarse woody debris or crop residues, burning of grasslands, field
1056 burning of agricultural residues, livestock grazing, and other practices. Disturbance events, such as pest outbreaks,
1057 may increase the dead organic matter, and therefore the C input to soils. It is good practice to use country-specific
1058 methods for estimating C input to soils, but defaults approaches are provided for cropland (Section 5.2.3.3) and

grassland (Section 6.2.3.3). Tillage management data are also required (proportion of full tillage, reduced tillage and no-till), and irrigation data for any lands that are provided supplement water (proportion of land).

Additional ancillary data for this method include monthly weather data and soil texture (i.e., sand content), which are available from global weather and soils datasets if country-specific data are not available, such as the CRU climate dataset (<https://crudata.uea.ac.uk/cru/data/hrg/>), and the Harmonized World Soil Database (<http://webarchive.iiasa.ac.at/Research/LUC/External-World-soil-database/HTML/>), respectively.

Tier 3

For application of dynamic models and/or a direct measurement-based inventory in Tier 3, similar or more detailed data on the combinations of climate, soil, topographic and management data are needed, relative to Tier 1 or 2 methods, but the exact requirements will be dependent on the model or measurement design.

Organic soils

No Refinement

The 2013 *Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands* provides additional guidance that updates the 2006 *Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories*. See section 2.2 of the 2013 *Wetlands Supplement* covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

Biochar C Amendments to Mineral Soils

Tier 1

The activity data required for the Tier 1 method includes the total quantities of biochar distributed for amendment to mineral soils. These data must be disaggregated by production type, where production type is defined as a process utilizing a specific feedstock type, and a specific conversion process (gasification, or high-, medium-, or low-temperature pyrolysis; Tables 2.4 and 2.5). In case data on the temperature of pyrolysis are unavailable, default factors for uncontrolled or unspecified pyrolysis temperatures are provided in Section 2.3.3.1 of Chapter 2, Volume IV. Changes in soil C associated with biochar amendments is considered to occur where it is incorporated into soil. However, due to the distributed nature of the land sector in which this can take place, inventory compilers may not have access to data on when or where biochar C amendments occur. Therefore, for the purposes of Tier 1 method, inventory compilers can rely on centralized records from biochar producers, importers, exporters or distributors, recording the quantity of biochar that has been provided to the land use sector for use as a soil amendment in the country. Note that exported biochar is not included in the total amount of biochar amended to soils in the country. Inventory compilers may further disaggregate amendments by land use if the data are available.

Tier 2

Tier 2 methods have the same activity data requirements as Tier 1 (quantities of biochar distributed for incorporation into mineral soils, disaggregated by production type). Additionally, activity data on the amount of biochar amendments may be disaggregated by climate zones and/or soil types if country-specific factors are disaggregated by these environmental variables. The additional climate and soil activity data may be obtained with a survey of biochar distributors and land managers.

Country-specific factors may incorporate a change in degradation over time following biochar additions or there is a difference in degradation associated with land use. In these cases, biochar C stocks will be tracked for Land Converted to Cropland in order to estimate the change in rate of degradation over time or with the change in land use.

Tier 3

The additional activity data required to support a Tier 3 method will depend on which processes are represented and environmental variables that are required as input to the model. Priming, soil GHG emissions, and plant production responses to biochar all vary with biochar type, climate, and soil type. Furthermore, soil GHG emissions and plant production responses also vary with crop type and management. Therefore, Tier 3 methods may require environmental data on climate zones, soil types, crop types and crop management systems (such as nitrogen fertilizer application rates, and whether soils are flooded for paddy rice production), in addition to the amount of biochar amendments in each of the individual combinations of strata for the environmental variables. More detailed activity data specifying the process conditions for biochar production or the physical and chemical characteristics of the biochar may also be required (such as surface area, cation exchange capacity, pH, and ash content).

5.3.3.4 CALCULATION STEPS FOR TIER 1

This section provides updates and new guidance.

Mineral soils

Second Order Draft

The steps for estimating SOC_0 and $SOC_{(0-T)}$ and net soil C stock change per ha of *Land Converted to Cropland* on mineral soils are as follows:

Step 1: Organize data into inventory time periods based on the years in which activity data were collected (e.g., 1990 to 1995, 1995 to 2000, etc.)

Step 2: Determine the amount of *Land Converted to Cropland* by mineral soil types and climate regions in the country at the beginning of the first inventory time period. The first year of the inventory time period will depend on the time step of the activity data (0-T; e.g., 5, 10 or 20 years ago).

Step 3: For Grassland converted to Cropland, classify previous grasslands into the appropriate management system using Figure 6.1. No classification is needed for other land uses at the Tier 1 level.

Step 4: Assign native reference C stock values (SOC_{REF}) from Table 2.3 based on climate and soil type.

Step 5: Assign a land-use factor (F_{LU}), management factor (F_{MG}) and C input levels (F_I) to each grassland based on the management classification (Step 2). Values for F_{LU} , F_{MG} and F_I are given in Table 6.2 for grasslands. Values are assumed to be 1 for all other land uses.

Step 6: Multiply the factors (F_{LU} , F_{MG} , F_I) by the reference soil C stock to estimate an 'initial' soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) for the inventory time period.

Step 7: Estimate the final soil organic C stock (SOC_0) by repeating Steps 1 to 5 using the same native reference C stock (SOC_{REF}), but with land-use, management and input factors that represent conditions for the cropland in the last (year 0) inventory year.

Step 8: Estimate the average annual change in soil organic C stocks for land converted to Cropland ($\Delta C_{Mineral}$) by subtracting the 'initial' soil organic C stock ($SOC_{(0-T)}$) from the final soil organic C stock (SOC_0), and then dividing by the time dependence of the stock change factors (i.e., 20 years using the default factors). Note: if an inventory time period is greater than 20 years, then divide by the difference in the initial and final year of the time period.

Step 9: Repeat Steps 2 to 8 if there are additional inventory time periods (e.g., 1990 to 2000, 2001 to 2010, etc.). Note that *Land Converted to Cropland* will retain that designation for 20 years. Therefore, inventory time periods that are less than 20 years may need to refer to the previous inventory time period to evaluate if a parcel of land is considered *Land Converted to Cropland* or *Cropland Remaining Cropland*.

A numerical example is given below for Forest Land converted to Cropland on mineral soils, using Equation 2.25 and default reference C stocks (Table 2.3) and stock change factors (Table 5.6).

Example: For a forest on volcanic soil in a tropical moist environment: $SOC_{Ref} = 70$ tonnes C ha⁻¹. For all forest soils (and for native grasslands) default values for stock change factors (F_{LU} , F_{MG} , F_I) are all 1; thus $SOC_{(0-T)}$ is 70 tonnes C ha⁻¹. If the land is converted into annual cropland, with intensive tillage and low residue C inputs then:

$$SOC_0 = 70 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1} \bullet 0.48 \bullet 1 \bullet 0.92 = 30.9 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1}.$$

Thus the average annual change in soil C stock for the area over the inventory time period is calculated as:

$$(30.9 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1} - 70 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1}) / 20 \text{ yrs} = -2.0 \text{ tonnes C ha}^{-1} \text{ yr}^{-1}.$$

Organic soils

No Refinement

The 2013 Supplement to the 2006 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories: Wetlands provides additional guidance that updates the 2006 Guidelines for national Greenhouse Gas Inventories. See section 2.2 of the 2013 Wetlands Supplement covers Tier 1, 2, and 3 approaches for drained organic soils in cropland.

Biochar C Amendments to Mineral Soils

Step 1: Organize data of the annual amount of biochar applied to cropland by feedstock type and pyrolysis production method according to divisions described for biochar in Vol. 4, Chapter 2, Section 2.3.3.1.

Step 2: Calculate the annual change in biochar C stocks. An example is provided in Section 5.2.3.4.

5.3.3.5 UNCERTAINTY ASSESSMENT

No Refinement

1160 **5.3.4 Non-CO₂ greenhouse gas emissions from biomass**
1161 **burning**

1162 *No Refinement*

1163 **5.4 COMPLETENESS, TIME SERIES, QA/QC, AND**
1164 **REPORTING**

1165 *No Refinement*

5.5 METHANE EMISSIONS FROM RICE CULTIVATION

No Refinement in the Introduction.

Anaerobic decomposition of organic material in flooded rice fields produces methane (CH₄), which escapes to the atmosphere primarily by transport through the rice plants (Takai, 1970; Cicerone and Shetter, 1981; Conrad, 1989; Nouchi *et al.*, 1990). The annual amount of CH₄ emitted from a given area of rice is a function of the number and duration of crops grown, water regimes before and during cultivation period, and organic and inorganic soil amendments (Neue and Sass, 1994; Minami, 1995). Soil type, temperature, and rice cultivar also affect CH₄ emissions.

5.5.1 Choice of method

Elaboration of methods with information about Tier 3 model applications.

The basic equation to estimate CH₄ emissions from rice cultivation is shown in Equation 5.2. CH₄ emissions are estimated by multiplying daily emission factors by cultivation period⁴ of rice and annual harvested areas⁵. In its most simple form, this equation is implemented using national activity data (i.e., national average cultivation period of rice and area harvested) and a single emission factor. However, the natural conditions and agricultural management of rice production may be highly variable within a country. It is *good practice* to account for this variability by disaggregating national total harvested area into sub-units (e.g., harvested areas under different water regimes). Harvested area for each sub-unit is multiplied by the respective cultivation period and emission factor that is representative of the conditions that define the sub-unit (Sass, 2002). With this disaggregated approach, total annual emissions are equal to the sum of emissions from each sub-unit of harvested area.

EQUATION 5.1 CH₄ EMISSIONS FROM RICE CULTIVATION

$$CH_4 \text{ Rice} = \sum_{i,j,k} (EF_{i,j,k} \cdot t_{i,j,k} \cdot A_{i,j,k} \cdot 10^{-6})$$

Where:

CH₄ Rice = annual methane emissions from rice cultivation, Gg CH₄ yr⁻¹

EF_{ijk} = a daily emission factor for *i*, *j*, and *k* conditions, kg CH₄ ha⁻¹ day⁻¹

t_{ijk} = cultivation period of rice for *i*, *j*, and *k* conditions, day

A_{ijk} = annual harvested area of rice for *i*, *j*, and *k* conditions, ha yr⁻¹

i, *j*, and *k* = represent different ecosystems, water regimes, type and amount of organic amendments, and other conditions under which CH₄ emissions from rice may vary

The different conditions that should be considered include rice ecosystem type, flooding pattern before and during cultivation period, and type and amount of organic amendments. Other conditions such as soil type, and rice cultivar can be considered for the disaggregation if country-specific information about the relationship between these conditions and CH₄ emissions are available. The rice ecosystem types and water regimes during cultivation period are listed in Table 5.12. If the national rice production can be subdivided into climatic zones with different production systems (e.g., flooding patterns), Equation 5.2 should be applied to each region separately. The same applies if rice statistics or expert judgments are available to distinguish management practices or other factors along administrative units (district or province). In addition, if more than one crop is harvested during a given year,

⁴ In the case of a ratoon crop, 'cultivation period' should be extended by the respective number of days.

⁵ In case of multiple cropping during the same year, 'harvested area' is equal to the sum of the area cultivated for each cropping.

emissions should be estimated for each cropping season taking into account possible differences in cultivation practice (e.g., use of organic amendments, flooding pattern before and during the cultivation period).

The decision tree in Figure 5.2 guides inventory agencies through the process of applying the *good practice* IPCC approach. Implicit in this decision tree is a hierarchy of disaggregation in implementing the IPCC method. Within this hierarchy, the level of disaggregation utilised by an inventory agency will depend upon the availability of activity and emission factor data, as well as the importance of rice as a contributor to its national greenhouse gas emissions. The specific steps and variables in this decision tree, and the logic behind it, are discussed in the text that follows the decision tree.

Tier 1

Tier 1 applies to countries in which either CH₄ emissions from rice cultivation are not a key category or country-specific emission factors do not exist. The disaggregation of the annual harvest area of rice needs to be done for at least three baseline water regimes including irrigated, rainfed, and upland. It is encouraged to incorporate as many of the conditions (*i, j, k*, etc.) that influence CH₄ emissions (summarized in Box 5.2) as possible. Emissions for each sub-unit are adjusted by multiplying a baseline default emission factor (for field with no pre-season flooding for less than 180 days prior to rice cultivation and continuously flooded fields without organic amendments, EF_c) by various scaling factors as shown in Equation 5.2. The calculations are carried out for each water regime and organic amendment separately as shown in Equation 5.3.

EQUATION 5.2 ADJUSTED DAILY EMISSION FACTOR

$$EF_i = EF_c \bullet SF_w \bullet SF_p \bullet SF_o \bullet SF_{s,r}$$

Where:

EF_i = adjusted daily emission factor for a particular harvested area

EF_c = baseline emission factor for continuously flooded fields without organic amendments

SF_w = scaling factor to account for the differences in water regime during the cultivation period (from Table 5.12)

SF_p = scaling factor to account for the differences in water regime in the pre-season before the cultivation period (from Table 5.13)

SF_o = scaling factor should vary for both type and amount of organic amendment applied (from Equation 5.3 and Table 5.14)

SF_{s,r} = scaling factor for soil type, rice cultivar, etc., if available

Tier 2

Tier 2 applies the same methodological approach as Tier 1, but country-specific emission factors and/or scaling factors should be used. These country-specific factors are needed to reflect the local impact of the conditions (*i, j, k*, etc.) that influence CH₄ emissions, preferably being developed through collection of field data. As for Tier 1 approach, it is encouraged to implement the method at the most disaggregated level and to incorporate the multitude of conditions (*i, j, k*, etc.) that influence CH₄ emissions.

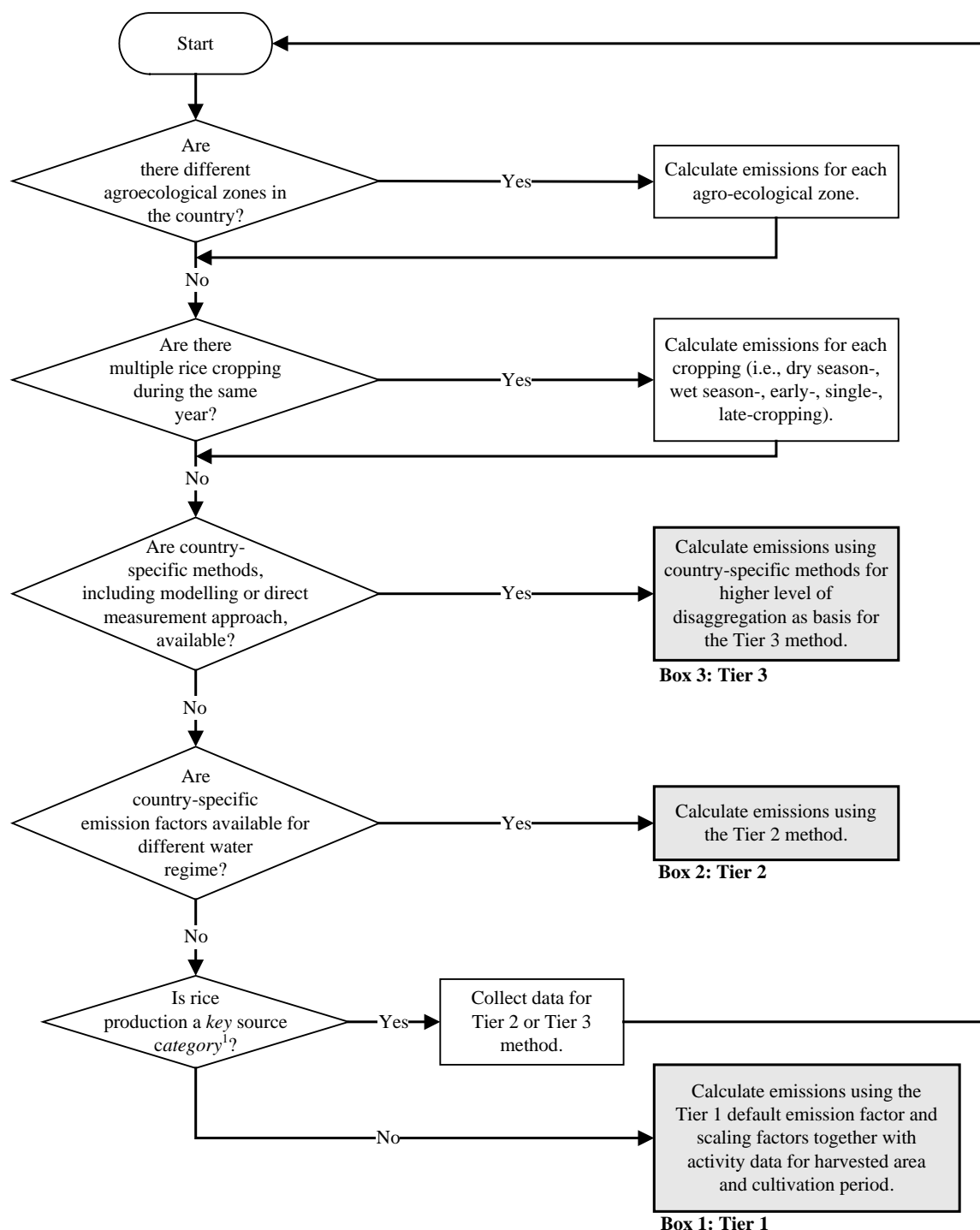
Tier 3

Tier 3 includes models and monitoring networks tailored to address national circumstances of rice cultivation, repeated over time, driven by high-resolution activity data and disaggregated at sub-national level. Models can be empirical or mechanistic, but must in either case be validated with independent observations from country or region-specific studies that cover the range of rice cultivation characteristics (Cai *et al.*, 2003b; Li *et al.*, 2004; Huang *et al.*, 2004). A few countries have used Tier methods in their submitted national communications to UNFCCC (UNFCCC, 2017), such as China with an application of the CH₄MOD model (Huang *et al.*, 2004), USA

Second Order Draft

with the DAYCENT model (Cheng et al., 2014), and Japan with the DNDC-Rice model (Katayanagi et al., 2016). Proper documentation of the validity and completeness of the data, assumptions, equations and models used is therefore critical. Tier 3 methodologies may also take into account inter-annual variability triggered by typhoon damage, drought stress, etc. Ideally, the assessment should be based on recent satellite data.

Figure 5.2 Decision tree for CH₄ emissions from rice production



Note:

1: See Volume 1 Chapter 4, "Methodological Choice and Identification of Key Categories" (noting Section 4.1.2 on limited resources), for discussion of *key categories* and use of decision trees.

Box 5.1**CONDITIONS INFLUENCING CH₄ EMISSIONS FROM RICE CULTIVATION**

The following rice cultivation characteristics should be considered in calculating CH₄ emissions as well as in developing emission factors:

Regional differences in rice cropping practices: If the country is large and has distinct agricultural regions with different climate and/or production systems (e.g., flooding patterns), a separate set of calculations should be performed for each region.

Multiple crops: If more than one crop is harvested on a given area of land during the year, and the growing conditions vary among cropping seasons, calculations should be performed for each season.

Water regime: In the context of this chapter, water regime is defined as a combination of (i) ecosystem type and (ii) flooding pattern.

Ecosystem type: At a minimum, separate calculations should be undertaken for each rice ecosystem (i.e., irrigated, rainfed, and deep water rice production).

Flooding pattern: Flooding pattern of rice fields has a significant effect on CH₄ emissions (Sass et al., 1992; Yagi et al., 1996; Wassmann et al., 2000). Rice ecosystems can further be distinguished into continuously and intermittently flooded (irrigated rice), and regular rainfed, drought prone, and deep water (rainfed), according to the flooding patterns during the cultivation period. Also, flooding pattern before cultivation period should be considered (Yagi et al., 1998; Cai et al., 2000; 2003a; Fitzgerald et al., 2000).

Organic amendments to soils: Organic material incorporated into rice soils increases CH₄ emissions (Schütz et al., 1989; Yagi and Minami, 1990; Sass et al., 1991). The impact of organic amendments on CH₄ emissions depends on type and amount of the applied material which can be described by a dose response curve (Denier van der Gon and Neue, 1995; Yan et al., 2005). Organic material incorporated into the soil can either be of endogenous (straw, green manure, etc.) or exogenous origin (compost, farmyard manure, etc.). Calculations of emissions should consider the effect of organic amendments.

Other conditions: It is known that other factors, such as soil type (Sass et al., 1994; Wassmann et al., 1998; Huang et al., 2002), rice cultivar (Watanabe and Kimura, 1998; Wassmann and Aulakh, 2000), sulphate containing amendments (Lindau et al., 1993; Denier van der Gon and Neue, 2002), etc., can significantly influence CH₄ emissions. Inventory agencies are encouraged to make every effort to consider these conditions if country-specific information about the relationship between these conditions and CH₄ emissions is available.

5.5.2 Choice of emission and scaling factors

This section contains updates and new guidance.

Tier 1

Scaling factors are used to adjust the baseline emission factor (EF_c), as provided in Table 5.11, to account for the various conditions discussed in Box 5.2, which result in adjusted daily emission factors (EF_i) for a particular sub-unit of disaggregated harvested area according to Equation 5.3. The most important scaling factors, namely water regime during and before cultivation period and organic amendments, are represented in Tables 5.12, 5.13 and 5.14, respectively, through default values. Country-specific scaling factors should only be used if they are based on well-researched and documented measurement data. It is encouraged to consider soil type, rice cultivar, and other factors if available.

Second Order Draft

UPDATED - TABLE 5.11				
DEFAULT CH ₄ BASELINE EMISSION FACTOR ASSUMING NO FLOODING FOR LESS THAN 180 DAYS PRIOR TO RICE CULTIVATION, AND CONTINUOUSLY FLOODED DURING RICE CULTIVATION WITHOUT ORGANIC AMENDMENTS				
World		Regional		
Emission factor (kg CH ₄ ha ⁻¹ d ⁻¹)	Error range (kg CH ₄ ha ⁻¹ d ⁻¹)	Region	Emission factor (kg CH ₄ ha ⁻¹ d ⁻¹)	Error range (kg CH ₄ ha ⁻¹ d ⁻¹)
1.19	0.80 – 1.76	Africa ¹	1.19	0.80 – 1.76
		East Asia	1.32	0.89 – 1.96
		Southeast Asia	1.22	0.83 – 1.81
		South Asia	0.85	0.58 – 1.26
		Europe	1.56	1.06 – 2.31
		North America	0.65	0.44 – 0.96
		South America	1.27	0.86 – 1.88
Source: Emission factors and error ranges (based on 95% confidential interval) were determined using statistical model and updated database; See Annex 5A.2 for more information.				
Note:				
¹ For Africa, the global estimate is used due to lack of data.				

Water regime during the cultivation period (SF_w): Table 5.12 provides default scaling factors and error ranges reflecting different water regimes. The aggregated case refers to a situation when activity data are only available for rice ecosystem types, but not for flooding patterns (see Box 5.2). In the disaggregated case, flooding patterns can be distinguished in the form of three subcategories as shown in Table 5.12. It is *good practice* to collect more disaggregated activity data and apply disaggregated case SF_w whenever possible.

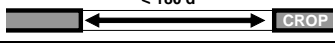


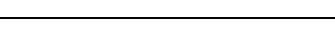
UPDATED - TABLE 5.12					
DEFAULT CH ₄ EMISSION SCALING FACTORS FOR WATER REGIMES DURING THE CULTIVATION PERIOD RELATIVE TO CONTINUOUSLY FLOODED FIELDS					
Water regime		Aggregated case		Disaggregated case	
		Scaling factor)SFw(Error range	Scaling factor)SFw(Error range
Upland ^a		0	-	0	-
Irrigated ^b	Continuously flooded	0.6	0.44 - 0.78	1	0.73 - 1.27
	Intermittently flooded - single aeration			0.71	0.53 - 0.94
	Intermittently flooded - multiple aeration			0.55	0.41 - 0.72
Rainfed and deep water ^c	Regular rainfed	0.45	0.32 - 0.62	0.54	0.39 - 0.74
	Drought prone			0.16	0.11 - 0.24
	Deep water	0.06	0.03 - 0.12	0.06	0.03 - 0.12
<p>Source: Scaling factors and error ranges (based on 95% confidential interval) were determined using statistical model and updated database; see Annex 5A.2 for more information.</p> <p>Notes:</p> <p>a Fields are never flooded for a significant period of time.</p> <p>b Fields are flooded for a significant period of time and water regime is fully controlled.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Continuously flooded: Fields have standing water throughout the rice growing season and may only dry out for harvest)end-season drainage(. • Intermittently flooded : Fields have at least one aeration period of more than 3 days during the cropping season. - Single aeration: Fields have a single aeration during the cropping season at any growth stage)except for end-season drainage(. - Multiple aeration: Fields have more than one aeration period during the cropping season except for end-season drainage, including alternate wetting and drying (AWD). <p>c Fields are flooded for a significant period of time and water regime depends solely on precipitation.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Regular rainfed: The water level may rise up to 50 cm during the cropping season. • Drought prone: Drought periods occur during every cropping season. • Deep water rice: Floodwater rises to more than 50 cm for a significant period of time during the cropping season. <p>Other rice ecosystem categories, like swamps and inland, saline or tidal wetlands may be discriminated within each sub-category.</p>					

Water regime before the cultivation period (SF_p): Table 5.13 provides default scaling factors for water regime before the cultivation period which can be used when country-specific data are unavailable. This table distinguishes four different water regimes prior to rice cultivation, namely:

1. Non-flooded pre-season < 180 days, which often occurs under double cropping of rice;
2. Non-flooded pre-season > 180 days, e.g., single rice crop following a dry fallow period;
3. Flooded pre-season in which the minimum flooding interval is set to 30 days; i.e., shorter flooding periods (usually done to prepare the soil for ploughing) will not be included in this category; and
4. Non-flooded pre season in which the rice fields are wet but never flooded for any period of time.

When activity data for the pre-season water status are not available, aggregated case factors can be used. It is *good practice* to collect more disaggregated activity data and apply disaggregated case of SF_p. Scaling factors for additional water regimes can be applied if country-specific data are available.

Second Order Draft

UPDATED - TABLE 5.13				
DEFAULT CH ₄ EMISSION SCALING FACTORS FOR WATER REGIMES BEFORE THE CULTIVATION PERIOD				
Water regime prior to rice cultivation (schematic presentation showing flooded periods as shaded)	Aggregated case		Disaggregated case	
	Scaling factor (SF _p)	Error range	Scaling factor (SF _p)	Error range
Non flooded pre-season <180 d 	1.22	1.08 – 1.37	1	0.88 – 1.12
Non flooded pre-season >180 d 			0.89	0.80 – 0.99
Flooded pre-season (>30 d) ^{a,b} 			2.41	2.13 – 2.73
Non-flooded pre-season >365 d 			0.59	0.41 – 0.84
Source: Scaling factors and error ranges (based on 95% confidential interval) were determined using statistical model and updated database; see Annex 5A.2 for more information.				
^a Short pre-season flooding periods of less than 30 d are not considered in selection of SF _p				
^b For calculation of pre-season emission see below (section on completeness)				

Organic amendments (SF_o): It is *good practice* to develop scaling factors that incorporate information on the type and amount of organic amendment applied (compost, farmyard manure, green manure, and rice straw). On an equal mass basis, more CH₄ is emitted from amendments containing higher amounts of easily decomposable carbon and emissions also increase as more of each organic amendment is applied. Equation 5.3 and Table 5.14 present an approach to vary the scaling factor according to the amount of different types of amendment applied. Rice straw is often incorporated into the soil after harvest. In the case of a long fallow after rice straw incorporation, CH₄ emissions in the ensuing rice-growing season will be less than the case that rice straw is incorporated just before rice transplanting (Fitzgerald *et al.*, 2000). Therefore, the timing of rice straw application was distinguished. An uncertainty range of 0.54-0.64 can be adopted for the exponent 0.59 in Equation 5.3.

EQUATION 5.3
ADJUSTED CH₄ EMISSION SCALING FACTORS FOR ORGANIC AMENDMENTS

$$SF_o = \left(1 + \sum_i ROA_i \bullet CFOA_i \right)^{0.59}$$

Where:

SF_o = scaling factor for both type and amount of organic amendment applied

ROA_i = application rate of organic amendment *i*, in dry weight for straw and fresh weight for others, tonne ha⁻¹

CFOA_i = conversion factor for organic amendment *i* (in terms of its relative effect with respect to straw applied shortly before cultivation) as shown in Table 5.14.

<p style="text-align: center;">UPDATED - TABLE 5.14</p> <p style="text-align: center;">DEFAULT CONVERSION FACTORS FOR DIFFERENT TYPES OF ORGANIC AMENDMENTS</p>		
Organic amendment	Conversion factor (CFOA)	Error range
Straw incorporated shortly (<30 days) before cultivation ^a	1	0.85 – 1.17
Straw incorporated long (>30 days) before cultivation ^a	0.19	0.11 – 0.28
Compost	0.17	0.09 – 0.29
Farm yard manure	0.21	0.15 – 0.28
Green manure	0.45	0.36 – 0.57
<p>Source: Conversion factors and error ranges (based on 95% confidential interval) were determined using statistical model and updated database; see Annex 5A.2 for more information.</p> <p>^a Straw application means that straw is incorporated into the soil, it does not include case that straw just placed on the soil surface, nor that straw was burnt on the field.</p>		

Soil type (SF_s) and rice cultivar (SF_r): In some countries emission data for different soil types and rice cultivar are available and can be used to derive SF_s and SF_r, respectively. Both experiments and mechanistic knowledge confirm the importance of these factors, but large variations within the available data do not allow one to define reasonably accurate default values. It is anticipated that in the near future simulation models will be capable of producing specific scaling factors for SF_s and SF_r.

Tier 2

Inventory agencies can use country-specific emission factors from field measurements that cover the conditions of rice cultivation in their respective country. Box 5.2A provides information about measuring methane emissions for developing a baseline emission factor for rice cultivation. It is *good practice* to compile country-specific data bases on available field measurements which supplement the Emission Factor database⁶ by other measurement programs (e.g., national) not yet included in this data base. However, certain standard QA/QC requirements apply to these field measurements (see Section 5.5.5).

In Tier 2, inventory agencies can define the baseline management according to the prevailing conditions found in their respective country and determine country-specific emission factors for such a baseline. Then, inventory agencies can also determine country-specific scaling factors for management practices other than the baseline. In case where country-specific scaling factors are not available, default scaling factors can be used. However, this may require some recalculation of the scaling factors given in Tables 5.12 to 5.14 if the condition is different from the baseline.

Tier 3

Tier 3 approaches do not require choice of emission factors, but are instead based on a thorough understanding of drivers and parameters (see above).

⁵ <https://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/EFDB/main.php>

NEW INFORMATION - Box 5. 2A**GOOD PRACTICE GUIDANCE FOR DEVELOPING BASELINE EMISSION FACTORS)EF(FOR METHANE EMISSION FROM RICE CULTIVATION**

The following information provides good practices in performing manual measurement of methane emissions using the closed-chamber technique for continuously flooded rice fields with recommended fertilizer application and no organic amendment. The data can be used to develop country- and region-specific EF_c.

Chamber Design: It is good practice to use lightweight material that is break resistant and inert to reactions with CH₄ (e.g., acrylic and PVC). It may be a rectangular or cylindrical chamber, covering at least two rice hills. The chamber height must be higher than the rice plant. If necessary, use a base with a groove that can be filled with water to ensure a gas-tight closure. The chamber is equipped with a small fan, a thermometer, a vent hole with a stopper, and a gas sampling port (e.g., a flexible tube connected to a valve).

Field set up and Experimental Design: Select a field that is homogeneous with respect to soil properties. Use an appropriate experimental design with at least 3 replications.

Sampling Strategies: Sampling can be done 1 or 2 times per day between mid-morning and late morning period, and at least once a week for the whole growing period. More frequent measurements are needed during agricultural management events (e.g., irrigation, drainage, and N fertilization). All treatments would have to be measured at the same time. At each sampling time, it is good practice to obtain 3 to 4 gas samples within 30 minutes after closure of the chamber.

For gas sampling, the use of a syringe or a pump is recommended depending on the required sample volume. Plastic or glass containers can be used for collecting samples and should be transferred to a laboratory and analyzed within the allowable storage period.

Gas Analysis: Use gas chromatograph (GC) equipped with a flame ionization detector (FID) for analysis. Calibrate the GC before every analysis, using certified standard gases.

Data Processing: Use linear regression of the gas concentration inside the chamber against time to calculate the hourly flux. Identify the reasons of non-linearity (if exists) for the validation and correction of calculated flux. Use trapezoidal integration to calculate cumulative gas emissions from the hourly flux data.

Deriving Emission Factor: Flux data from several sites, regions, or environmental conditions that conform to the requirements for a continuously flooded rice system with no organic amendments, can be used to derive region- or country-specific EFs using a simple average and standard deviation. The compiler could also derive disaggregated EFs using regressions models to predict the values for different regions and/or environmental conditions.

For more details refer to Minamikawa et al. 2015, and Sanders and Wassmann, 2014.

5.5.3 Choice of activity data

No refinement

In addition to the essential activity data requested above, it is *good practice* to match data on organic amendments and soil types to the same level of disaggregation as the activity data. It may be necessary to complete a survey of cropping practices to obtain data on the type and amount of organic amendments applied.

Activity data are primarily based on harvested area statistics, which should be available from a national statistics agency as well as complementary information on cultivation period and agronomic practices. The activity data should be broken down by regional differences in rice cropping practices or water regime (see Box 5.2). Harvested area estimates corresponding to different conditions may be obtained on a countrywide basis through accepted methods of reporting. The use of locally verified areas would be most valuable when they are correlated with available data for emission factors under differing conditions such as climate, agronomic practices, and soil properties. If these data are not available in-country, they can be obtained from international data sources: e.g., IRRI (1995) and the World Rice Statistics on the website of IRRI⁷ (International Rice Research Institute), which include harvest area of rice by ecosystem type for major rice producing countries, a rice crop calendar for each

⁷ <http://www.irri.org/science/ricestat/>

country, and other useful information, and the FAOSTAT on the website of FAO⁸. The use of locally verified areas would be most valuable when they are correlated with available data for emission factors under differing conditions such as climate, agronomic practices, and soil properties. It may be necessary to consult local experts for a survey of agronomic practices relevant to methane emissions (organic amendments, water management, etc.).

Most likely, activity data will be more reliable as compared to the accuracy of the emission factors. However, for various reasons the area statistics may be biased and a check of the harvested area statistics for (parts of) the country with remotely sensed data is encouraged.

In addition to the essential activity data requested above, it is *good practice*, particularly in Tiers 2 and 3 approaches, to match data on organic amendments and other conditions, e.g., soil types, to the same level of disaggregation as the activity data.

5.5.4 Example Calculation for Tier 1

This section contains an elaboration on methods.

An example of how to estimate methane emission from rice cultivation using Tier 1 method is provided, to guide inventory compilers on how to use the equations, emission factors, and scaling factor.

In this section, an example is provided for estimating methane emission from rice cultivation. Here is the background information for the example:

A country in Southeast Asia has rice area of 3 million hectares, with 50% of the area classified as irrigated, 30% rainfed, 15% upland, and 5% deep water. Irrigated areas are planted for 2 growing seasons annually. Rice growing periods are 120 days, except for deep water rice which has 220 days. For irrigated areas, 50% is continuously flooded and 50% is managed with multiple aerations. All irrigated areas are not flooded for less than 180 days prior to cultivation, while rainfed and upland areas are not flooded for more than 180 days prior to cultivation. Deepwater rice areas are flooded for 30 days prior to cultivation. For irrigated areas, 2 tonnes/ha of straw residues are incorporated long before cultivation (less than 30 days).

Table 5.14A shows the calculation for total rice area harvested in a given year. Cropping season refers to the number of times rice is harvested per year. The calculation for adjusted daily emission factor is presented in Table 5.14B using Equation 5.2. The scaling factor for organic amendment (SF_o), for irrigated rice field, is computed using Equation 5.3 for rice straw application rate of 2 tonnes/ha and conversion factor (CFOA) of 1.0 as provided in Table 5.14. Based on Equation 5.1, the total methane emission is 481.01 Gg CH₄/yr, as shown in Table 5.14C.

NEW GUIDANCE - TABLE 5.14A CALCULATION FOR TOTAL HARVESTED AREA				
Rice Ecosystem	Rice Area (ha)	% of Total Area	Cropping Season (per year)	Harvested Area (ha yr ⁻¹)
	A	B	C	D = (A x C)
Irrigated				
- Irrigated, continuously flooded	750,000	25	2	1,500,000
- Irrigated, with multiple aeration	750,000	25	2	1,500,000
Rainfed	900,000	30	1	900,000
Upland	450,000	15	1	450,000
Deepwater	150,000	5	1	150,000
Total	3,000,000	100		4,500,000

⁸ <http://faostat.fao.org/>

Second Order Draft

NEW GUIDANCE - TABLE 5.14B					
CALCULATION FOR ADJUSTED DAILY EMISSION FACTOR					
Rice Ecosystem	Baseline Emission Factor (EF _c) (kg CH ₄ ha ⁻¹ d ⁻¹) [from Table 5.13]	Scaling Factor for Water Regime During Cultivation (SF _w) [from Table 5.14]	Scaling Factor for Pre-season Water Regime (SF _p) [from Table 5.15]	Scaling Factor for Organic Amendment (SF _o) [using Equation 5.4 and Table 5.16]	Adjusted Daily Emission Factor (EF _i) [kg CH ₄ ha ⁻¹ d ⁻¹]
	E	F	G	H	I = (E x F x G x H)
Irrigated					
- Irrigated, continuously flooded	1.22	1.0	1.0	1.21	1.48
- Irrigated, with multiple aeration	1.22	0.55	1.0	1.21	0.81
Rainfed	1.22	0.54	0.89	1.00	0.59
Upland	1.22	0	0.89	1.00	0.00
Deepwater	1.22	0.06	2.41	1.00	0.18

NEW GUIDANCE - TABLE 5.14C				
CALCULATION FOR TOTAL METHANE EMISSION FROM RICE CULTIVATION				
Rice Ecosystem	Harvested Area (ha yr ⁻¹) [from Table 5.17]	Adjusted Daily Emission Factor (EF _i) [kg CH ₄ ha ⁻¹ d ⁻¹] [from Table 5.18]	Cultivation Period (days)	Methane Emission (Gg CH ₄ y ⁻¹)
	D	I	J	K = [(D x I x J)/10 ⁶]
Irrigated				
- Irrigated, continuously flooded	1,500,000	1.48	120	265.72
- Irrigated, with multiple aeration	1,500,000	0.81	120	146.14
Rainfed	900,000	0.59	120	63.32
Upland	450,000	0.00	120	-
Deepwater	150,000	0.18	220	5.82
Total	4,500,000			481.01

5.5.5 Uncertainty assessment

No Refinement

5.5.6 Completeness, time series, QA/QC, and reporting

No Refinement

References

- IPCC (1997). Revised 1996 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Inventories. Houghton J.T., Meira Filho L.G., Lim B., Tréanton K., Mamaty I., Bonduki Y., Griggs D.J. Callander B.A. (Eds). Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), IPCC/OECD/IEA, Paris, France.
- IPCC (2000). Good Practice Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Penman J., Kruger D., Galbally I., Hiraishi T., Nyenzi B., Emmanuel S., Buendia L., Hoppaus R., Martinsen T., Meijer J., Miwa K., Tanabe K. (Eds). Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), IPCC/OECD/IEA/IGES, Hayama, Japan.
- IPCC (2003). Good Practice Guidance for Land Use, Land-Use Change and Forestry. Penman J., Gytarsky M., Hiraishi T., Krug, T., Kruger D., Pipatti R., Buendia L., Miwa K., Ngara T., Tanabe K., Wagner F. (Eds). Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), IPCC/IGES, Hayama, Japan.

BIOMASS

From 2006 GL

- Albrecht, A. and Kandji, S.T. (2003). Carbon sequestration in tropical agroforestry systems. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* **99**: 15-27.
- Hairiah, K. and Sitompul, S.M. (2000). Assessment and simulation of above-ground and below-ground carbon dynamics. Report to Asia Pacific Network (APN). Brawijaya University, Faculty of Agriculture, Malang, Indonesia..
- Lasco, R.D. and Suson, P.D. (1999). A *Leucaena Leucocephala* -based indigenous fallow system in central Philippines: the Naalad system. *Intl Tree Crops Journal* **10**: 161-174.
- Lasco, R.D., Lales, J.S., Arnuevo, M.T., Guillermo, I.Q., de Jesus, A.C., Medrano, R., Bajar, O.F. and Mendoza, C.V. (2002). Carbon dioxide (CO₂) storage and sequestration of land cover in the Leyte Geothermal Reservation. *Renewable Energy* **25**: 307-315.
- Lasco, R.D., Sales, R.F., Estrella, R., Saplaco, S.R., Castillo, A.S.A., Cruz, R.V.O. and Pulhin, F.B. (2001). Carbon stocks assessment of two agroforestry systems in the Makiling Forest Reserve, Philippines. *Philippine Agricultural Scientist* **84**: 401-407.
- Millennium Ecosystems Assessment (2005). *Ecosystems and Human Well-being: A Synthesis*. Island Press, Washington DC. 137pp.
- Moore III, B. (2002). Chapter 2 Challenges of a changing earth. In, *Challenges of a Changing Earth* (W. Steffen, J. Jaeger, D.J. Carson, and C. Bradshaw, eds). Berlin: Springer-Verlag. Pp. 7-17.
- Palm, C.A., Woomer, P.L., Alegre, J., Arevalo, L., Castilla, C., Cordeiro, D.G., Feigl, B., Hairiah, K., Kotto-Same, J., Mendes, A., Maukam, A., Murdiyarso, D., Njomgang, R., Parton, W.J., Ricse, A., Rodrigues, V., Sitompul, S.M. and van Noordwijk, M. (1999). Carbon sequestration and trace gas emissions in slash-and-burn and alternative land-uses in the Humid Tropics. ACB Climate Change Working Group. Final Report Phase II, Nairobi, Kenya.
- Siregar, C.A. and Gintings, Ng. (2000). Research activities related to ground biomass measurement at Forestry Research Development Agency. Paper presented at the Workshop on LUCC and Greenhouse Gas Emissions Biophysical Data. Institut Pertanian Bogor. Indonesia, 16 December 2000.
- Tjitrosemto, S. and Mawardi, I. (2000). 'Terrestrial carbon stock in oil palm plantation', Paper presented at the Science Policy Workshop on Terrestrial Carbon Assessment for Possible Trading under CDM Projects, Bogor, Indonesia 28-29 February 2000.
- Tomich, T.P., van Noordwijk, M., Budidarsono, S., Gillison, A., Kusumanto, T., Murdiyarso, D., Stolle, T. and Fagi, A.M. (1998). Alternative to slash and burn in Indonesia. Summary Report and Synthesis of Phase II. ASB-Indonesia, Report No. 8, ICRAF, Bogor, Indonesia.
- Wasrin, U.R., Rohiani, A., Putera, A.E. and Hidayat, A. (2000). Assessment of above-ground C-stock using remote sensing and GIS technique. Final Report, Seameo Biotrop, Bogor, 28p.

New References

- Adachi, M., Ito, A., Ishida, A., Kadir, W. R., Ladpala, P. and Yamagata, Y., 2011, Carbon budget of tropical forests in Southeast Asia and the effects of deforestation: an approach using a process-based model and field measurements, *Biogeosciences*, **8**, 2635-2647

Second Order Draft

- Anil Kumar Yadava, 2010, Biomass Production and Carbon Sequestration in Different Agroforestry Systems in Tarai Region of Central Himalaya, *The Indian Forester*, **135**(2), 234-232
- Barrios, E., & Cobo, J. G. (2004). Plant growth, biomass production and nutrient accumulation by slash/mulch agroforestry systems in tropical hillsides of Colombia. *Agroforestry Systems*, **60**(3), 255–265.
- Blagodatsky, S., Xu, J., Cadisch, G., (2016), Carbon balance of rubber (*Hevea brasiliensis*) plantations: A review of uncertainties at plot, landscape and production level, *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **221**, 8-19
- BMLFUW (Bundesministerium für Land- und Forstwirtschaft, Umwelt und Wasserwirtschaft) 2000: Empfehlungen für die sachgerechte Düngung von Christbaumkulturen. Federal Ministry for Agriculture, Forestry, Environment and Water Management, Wien.
- Buwalda, J.G. and Smith, G.S. 1987. Accumulation and partitioning of dry matter and mineral nutrients in developing kiwifruit vines. *Tree Physiology* **295**-307.
- Chalmers D.J. and Van Den Ende, B. 1975. Productivity of peach trees: factors affecting dryweight distribution during tree growth. *Annals of Botany*: 423-432.
- Dogra, A. S., Nautiyal, S., Nautiyal, D. P. (2014). Contribution of *Populus Deltoides* to Farm Economy of Punjab, *The Indian Forester*, **140**(8), 758-762.
- Dossa, E. L., Fernandes, E. C. M., Reid, W. S., & Ezui, K. (2008). Above- and belowground biomass, nutrient and carbon stocks contrasting an open-grown and a shaded coffee plantation. *Agroforestry Systems*, **72**(2), 103–115.
- Germer, J., Sauerborn, J., (2008). Estimation of the impact of oil palm plantation establishment on greenhouse gas balance, *Environment Development and Sustainability* **10**(6), 697-716
- Goswam, S., Verma, K. S., & Kaushal, R. (2014). Biomass and carbon sequestration in different agroforestry systems of a Western Himalayan watershed. *Biological Agriculture & Horticulture*, **30**(2), 88–96.
- Goswam, S., Verma, K. S., & Pala, N. A., (2016)., Impact of Input Use on Biomass Attributes and Carbon Mitigation in Agroforestry Systems of Indian Himalaya, *The Indian Forester*, **142**(12), 1214-1219.
- Gyldenkerne, S., Münier, B., Olesen, J., Olesen, S., Petersen, B. & Christensen, B. (2005). Opgørelse af CO₂-emissioner fra arealanvendelse og ændringer i arealanvendelse. LULUCF (Land Use, Land Use Change and Forestry). Metodebeskrivelse samt opgørelse for 1990 - 2003., Vol. Arbejdsrapport fra DMU, nr. 213. 2005: Danmarks Miljøundersøgelser.
- Hauk, S., Knoke, T., Wittkopf, S. (2013), Economic evaluation of short rotation coppice systems for energy from biomass—A review, *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews* **29**, 435-448
- Harwood C.E. and Nambiar E.K.S. 2014. Sustainable plantation forestry in South- East Asia. ACIAR Technical Reports 84.
- Haynes, R.J. and Goh, K.M., 1980. Variation in the nutrient content of leaves and fruit with season and crown position for two apple varieties. *Australian Journal of Agricultural Research* **31**(4) 739-748
- Henry, M., Tittonell, P., Manlay, R. J., Bernoux, M., Albrecht, A., & Vanlauwe, B. (2009). Biodiversity, carbon stocks and sequestration potential in aboveground biomass in smallholder farming systems of western Kenya. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, **129**(1–3), 238–252.
- Isaac, M. E., Timmer, V. R., & Quashie-Sam, S. J. (2007). Shade tree effects in an 8-year-old cocoa agroforestry system: Biomass and nutrient diagnosis of *Theobroma cacao* by vector analysis. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems*, **78**(2), 155–165.
- Jiménez, C.M. and Diaz, J.B.R. 2003. A statistical model to estimate potential yields in peach before bloom. *Journal of the American Society of Horticultural Science* **128**: 297-301.
- Jiménez, C.M. and Diaz, J.B.R. 2004. Statistical model estimates potential yields in ‘Golden Delicious’ and ‘Royal Gala’ apples before bloom. *Journal of the American Society of Horticultural Science* **129**: 20-25.
- Jose, S., & Bardhan, S. (2012). Agroforestry for biomass production and carbon sequestration: An overview. *Agroforestry Systems*, **86**(2), 105–111.
- Jose, S. (2009). Agroforestry for ecosystem services and environmental benefits: An overview. *Agroforestry Systems*, **76**(1), 1–10.
- Juhos K. és Tőkei, L. (2012). A hazai szőlőkben és gyümölcsösökben tárolt szén mennyisége. [Carbon stock of vineyard and orchards in Hungary]. Report based on a project supported by the National Food Chain Safety

- Office, Forestry Directorate. Corvinus University of Budapest Budapesti Corvinus Egyetem Kertészettudományi Kar Talajtan és Vízgazdálkodás Tanszék (in Hungarian).
- Kandler, G.; Bosch, B. 2013: Methodenentwicklung für die 3. Bundeswaldinventur: Modul 3 Überprüfung und Neukonzeption einer Biomassefunktion: Abschlussbericht, 69 S., Forstliche Versuchs- und Forschungsanstalt Baden-Württemberg, Abt. Biometrie und Informatik
- Kerckhoffs, L.H.J. and Reid, J.B. 2007. Carbon sequestration in the standing biomass of orchard crops in New Zealand. Report prepared for Horticulture New Zealand Ltd New Zealand Institute for Crop & Food Research Ltd, Hastings, New Zealand
- Krasuska, E., Rosenqvist, H., (2012). Economics of energy crops in Poland today and in the future, *Biomass and Bioenergy*, **38**, 23-33.
- Kongsager, R., Napier, J., Mertz, O., (2013), The carbon sequestration potential of tree crop plantations, *Mitigation and Adaptation Strategies for Global Change*, **18**(8), 1197-1213
- Kort, J. and Turnock, R. 1999. Carbon reservoir and biomass in Canadian prairie shelterbelts. *Agroforestry Systems* **44**: 175-186.
- Kroodsmas, D. A. and Field, C. B., 2006. Carbon sequestration in California agriculture, 1980–2000. *Ecological Applications*, **16**(5): 1975-1985
- Lakprasadi, H. G. R. K. and Navaratne, C. M., (2012). Estimation of carbon sequestration by cinnamon grown in WL2a agro ecological zone, Proceedings of 17th International Forestry and Environment Symposium 2012, 17,
- Lasco, R. D., Evangelista, R. S., & Pulhin, F. B. (2010). Potential of Community-Based Forest Management to Mitigate Climate Change in the Philippines. *Small-Scale Forestry*, **9**(4), 429–443.
- Lovatt, C.J. 1996 Nitrogen allocation within the "Hass" avocado. Californian Avocado Society 1996 Yearbook 80:75-83.
- Makumba, W., Akinnifesi, F. K., Janssen, B., & Oenema, O. (2007). Long-term impact of a gliricidia-maize intercropping system on carbon sequestration in southern Malawi. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, **118**(1–4), 237–243.
- McConkey, B., Angers, D., Bentham, M., Boehm, M., Brierley, T., Cerkowniak, D., Liang, B.C., Collas, P., de Gooijer, H., Desjardins, R., Gameda, S., Grant, B., Huffman, T., Hutchinson, J., Hill, L., Krug, P., Martin, T., Patterson, G., Rochette, P., Smith, W., VandenBygaart, B., Vergé, X., Worth, D. 2007a. CanAG-MARS Methodology and Greenhouse Gas Estimates for Agricultural Land in the LULUCF Sector for NIR 2006. Report submitted to the Greenhouse Gas Division, Environment Canada, by the Research Branch of Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada, April.
- Michele Karina Cotta Walter 2012. Análise do Estoque de Carbono em Sistemas Agrícolas e Florestais em Passo Fundo e Frederico Westphalen, rs
- Milne, R. and Brown, T. A. 1997. Carbon in the vegetation and soils of Great Britain. *Journal of Environmental Management*, **49**, 413-433.
- Miria, A., Khan A.B., (2015). Growth and Carbon Storage Study in some Multipurpose Tree Species of Pondicherry Area, *The Indian Forester*, **141**(6), 625-620
- Mohsin, F., Singh, R.P., Singh, K., 2005, Nutrient Uptake of Poplar Plantation at Various Ages of Growth in Isolated and Intercropped Stands under Agro-forestry System, *The Indian Forester*, **131**(5), 681-693.
- Mokany, K., R.J. Raison & A.S.P. Rokushkin, 2006: Critical analysis of root:shoot ratios in terrestrial biomes. *Global Change Biology*, **12**, 84 -96
- Montanaro, G., Xiloyannis, C., Nuzzo, V., Dichio, B., 2017. Orchard management, soil organic carbon and ecosystem services in Mediterranean fruit tree crops, *Scientia Horticulturae*, **217**, 92-101
- Morandé, J.A., Stockert, C.M., Liles, G.C., Williams, J.N. Smart, D.R., and Viers, J.H., 2017, From berries to blocks: carbon stock quantification of a California vineyard, *Carbon Balance and Management*, **12**:5
- Morgan, K.T., Scholberg, J.M.S., Obreza, T.A., Wheaton, T.A., 2006 Size, Biomass, and Nitrogen Relationships with Sweet Orange Tree Growth. *J. Amer. Soc. Hort. Sci* **131**(1): 146-156
- Moxley, J., Angelopoulos, N., Buckingham, S., Laidlaw, S., Malcolm, H., Norton, L., Olave, R., Rees, R., Rowe, R., Tomlinson, S., Thomson, A., and Topp, K. (2014b) Capturing the effect of Cropland and Grassland

Second Order Draft

- 1606 Management on biomass carbon stocks in the UK LULUCF inventory. Unpublished report by CEH for
1607 Department of Energy and Climate Change contract TRN265/09/2011
- 1608 Murphy, T., Jones, G., Vancly, J., and Glencross, K., 2013. Preliminary carbon sequestration modelling for the
1609 Australian macadamia industry. *Agroforestry Systems*, 87, 689-698.
- 1610 Nendel, C. and Kersebaum, K.C. 2004. A simple model approach to simulate nitrogen dynamics in vineyard soils.
1611 *Ecological Modelling* 177: 1-5.
- 1612 Palmer, J.W., J.N. Wünsche, M. Meland and A. Hann. 2002. Annual dry-matter production by three apple cultivars
1613 at four within-row spacings in New Zealand (2002). *Journal of Horticultural Science Biot.* 77: 712-717.
- 1614 Pessler C, Carbon Storage in Orchards. Master / Diploma Thesis -Institut für Waldökologie (IFE), BOKU-
1615 Universität für Bodenkultur, pp 105, 2012.
- 1616 Popken, S., 2011: Obstanbau, Weinanbau und Weihnachtsbaumkulturen in Deutschland. Zwischenbericht des
1617 Forschungsprojekts „Methodenentwicklung zur Erfassung der Biomasse mehrjährig verholzter Pflanzen
1618 außerhalb von Waldflächen“; Johann Heinrich von Thünen-Institut, Institut für Weltforstwirtschaft
- 1619 Rajput, B.S., Bhardwaj, D.R. & Pala, N.A., (2015). Carbon dioxide mitigation potential and carbon density of
1620 different land use systems along an altitudinal gradient in north-western Himalayas, *Agroforestry Systems*,
1621 89(3), 525-536
- 1622 Rizvi, R. H., Dhyani, S. K., Yadav, R. S., & Singh, R. (2011). Biomass production and carbon stock of poplar
1623 agroforestry systems in Yamunanagar and Saharanpur districts of northwestern India. *Current Science*, 100(5),
1624 736–742.
- 1625 Sanjeev K. C., Naveen Gupta, Ritu, Sudhir Yadav, Rajni Chauhan, (2009). Biomass and Carbon Allocation in
1626 Different Parts of Agroforestry Tree Species, *The Indian Forester*, 134(7), 981-993.
- 1627 Scandellari, F., Caruso, G., Liguori, G., Meggio, F., Palese, A.M., Zanotelli, D., Celano, G., Gucci, R., Inglese,
1628 P., Pitacco A. Tagliavini M., 2016, A survey of carbon sequestration potential of orchards and vineyards in
1629 Italy, *European Journal of Horticultural Science* 81(2), 106-114
- 1630 Schmitt-Harsh, M., Evans, T. P., Castellanos, E., & Randolph, J. C. (2012). Carbon stocks in coffee agroforests
1631 and mixed dry tropical forests in the western highlands of Guatemala. *Agroforestry Systems*, 86(2), 141–157.
- 1632 Schroeder, P. 1994. Carbon storage benefits of agroforestry systems. *Agroforestry Systems* 27: pp. 89-97.
- 1633 Segura, M., Kanninen, M., & Suárez, D. (2006). Allometric models for estimating aboveground biomass of shade
1634 trees and coffee bushes grown together. *Agroforestry Systems*, 68(2), 143–150.
- 1635 Singh, B, Singh G., (2015). Biomass Production and Carbon Stock in a Silvi-Horti Based Agroforestry System in
1636 Arid Region of Rajasthan, *The Indian Forester*, 141(12), 1237-1243.
- 1637 Singh, K.C. (2005). Relative Growth and Biomass Production of some MPTS under Silvi-pastoral System on a
1638 Stony Rangeland of Arid Zone, *The Indian Forester*, 131(5), 719-723.
- 1639 Singh, N., Lodhiya, L. S., (2016), Fuelwood and Fodder Consumption Pattern an Altitudinal Gradient (1000 -
1640 1200 M) in Mountain Villages of Almora District, *The Indian Forester*, 142(12), 1199-1206
- 1641 Singh, G. (2017), Carbon Sequestration during Restoration of Degraded Hills by Rainwater Harvesting and
1642 Afforestation in Rajasthan, India, *The Indian Forester*, 143(3), 213-222
- 1643 Siregar, C.A. & Gintings, A.N. 2000. Research activities related on ground biomass measurement at forestry
1644 research and development agency. Paper presented at the Workshop on Improving LUCC and Greenhouse Gas
1645 Emissions Biophysical Data. 16 December 2000. Institute Pertanian Bogor, Indonesia
- 1646 Somarriba E Cerda R Orozco L Cifuentes M Dávila H et. al. (2013). Carbon stocks and cocoa yields in agroforestry
1647 systems of Central America. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 173:46-57.
- 1648 Soto-Pinto, L., Anzueto, M., Mendoza, J., Ferrer, G. J., & Jong, B. (2009). Carbon sequestration through
1649 agroforestry in indigenous communities of Chiapas, Mexico. *Agroforestry Systems*, 78(1), 39–51.
- 1650 Splechtna, B. & Glatzel, G. (2005): Optionen der Bereitstellung von Biomasse aus Wäldern und
1651 Energieholzplantagen für die energetische Nutzung. Berlin-Brandenburgische Akademie der Wissenschaften,
1652 Berlin, Materialien Nr. 1
- 1653 Swamy K. R. Vijayakumar P.K., Girish Sankri, Shivanna H., Inamati, S.S., (2012). Carbon Sequestration Potential
1654 of Selected Tree Species Planted in Shelterbelts. *My Forest*, 48(4), 275-280

- Swamy, S. L., & Puri, S. (2005). Biomass production and C-sequestration of *Gmelina arborea* in plantation and agroforestry system in India. *Agroforestry Systems*, 64(3), 181–195.
- Takimoto, A., Nair, P. K. R., & Nair, V. D. (2008). Carbon stock and sequestration potential of traditional and improved agroforestry systems in the West African Sahel. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment*, 125(1–4), 159–166.
- Umrao, R. Bijalwan, A., Naugraiya, M. N. (2010), Productivity Status of Ten Year Old Silvopasture System in Red Lateritic Soil of Chhattisgarh Plains, *The Indian Forester*, 136(1), 107-116
- Villalobos, F.J., Testi, L., Hidalgo, J., Pastor, M., Orgaz, F., 2006. Modelling potential growth and yield of olive (*Olea europaea* L.) canopies. *European Journal of Agronomy*, 24(4): 296-303
- Wirth, C., Schulze, E. D., Schwalbe, G., Tomczyk, I., Weber, G.-E., Weller, E. 2004: Dynamik der Kohlenstoffvorräte in den Wäldern Thüringens: Abschlussbericht zur 1. Phase des BMBF-Projektes "Modelluntersuchung zur Umsetzung des Kyoto-Protokolls". Mitteilungen der Thüringer Landesanstalt für Wald, Jagd und Fischerei 23.
- Wu, T., Wang, Y., Yu, C., Chiarawipa, R., Zhang, X., Han, Z. Wu, L. (2012) 'Carbon Sequestration by Fruit Trees – Chinese Apple Orchards as an Example', *PLoS ONE*, 7(6).
- Yashmita-ulman, Avudainayagam, S., (2012). Organic Carbon Storage by *Ailanthus excelsa* Plantations, *The Indian Forester*, 138(11), 1041-1051
- Yashmita-ulman, Avudainayagam, S., (2014). Carbon Storage Potential of *Eucalyptus Tereticornis* Plantations, *The Indian Forester*, 140(1), 53-58
- Zanotelli, D., Montagnani, L., Manca, G., Scandellari, F., Tagliavini M., 2015. Net ecosystem carbon balance of an apple orchard, *European Journal of Agronomy*, 63, 97-104

SOILS

- Armentano, T.V. and Menges, E.S. (1986). Patterns of change in the carbon balance of organic soil-wetlands of the temperate zone. *Journal of Ecology* **74**: 755-774.
- Augustin, J., Merbach, W., Schmidt, W. and Reining, E. (1996). Effect of changing temperature and water table on trace gas emission from minerotrophic mires. *Journal of Applied Botany-Angewandte Botanik* **70**, 45-51.
- Bruce, J.P., Frome, M., Haites, E., Janzen, H., Lal, R. and Paustian, K. (1999). Carbon sequestration in soils. *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* **54**:382-389.
- Davidson, E.A. and Ackerman, I.L. (1993). Changes in soil carbon inventories following cultivation of previously untilled soils. *Biogeochemistry*, **20**:161–164.
- Falloon, P. and Smith, P. (2003). Accounting for changes in soil carbon under the Kyoto Protocol: need for improved long-term data sets to reduce uncertainty in model projections. *Soil Use and Management*, **19**, 265-269.
- Freibauer, A. (2003). Biogenic Emissions of Greenhouse Gases from European Agriculture. *European Journal of Agronomy* **19**(2): 135-160.
- Freibauer, A. and Kaltschmitt, M. (eds). (2001). Biogenic greenhouse gas emissions from agriculture in Europe. European Summary Report of the EU concerted action FAIR3-CT96-1877, Biogenic emissions of greenhouse gases caused by arable and animal agriculture, 220 p.
- Glenn, S.M., Hayes, A. and Moore, T.R. (1993). Methane and carbon dioxide fluxes from drained peatland soils, southern Quebec. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **7**:247-257
- Kasimir-Klemetsson, A., Klemetsson, L., Berglund, K., Martikainen, P., Silvola, J. and Oenema, O. (1997). Greenhouse gas emissions from farmed organic soils: a review. *Soil Use and Management* **13**:245-250.
- Leifeld, J., Bassin, S. and Fuhrer, J. (2005). Carbon stocks in Swiss agricultural soils predicted by land-use, soil characteristics, and altitude. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **105**, 255-266.
- Lohila, A., Aurela, M., Tuovinen, J.P. and Laurila, T. (2004). Annual CO₂ exchange of a peat field growing spring barley or perennial forage grass. *Journal of Geophysical Research* **109**, D18116
- Maljanen, M., Martikainen, P.J., Walden, J. and Silvola, J. (2001). CO₂ exchange in an organic field growing barley or grass in eastern Finland. *Global Change Biology* **7**, 679-692.

Second Order Draft

- Maljanen, M., Komulainen, V.M., Hytonen, J., Martikainen, P. and Laine, J. (2004). Carbon dioxide, nitrous oxide and methane dynamics in boreal organic agricultural soils with different soil characteristics. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **36**, 1801-1808.
- Mann, L.K. (1986). Changes in soil carbon storage after cultivation. *Soil Science* **142**:279-288.
- McGill, W. B. (1996). Review and classification of ten soil organic matter models. In: Powlson D.S., Smith P., and Smith J.U. (eds.). *Evaluation of Soil Organic Matter Models Using Existing Long-Term Datasets*. Springer-Verlag, Heidelberg: pp. 111-132.
- Monte, L, Hakanson, L., Bergstrom, U., Brittain, J. and Heling, R. (1996). Uncertainty analysis and validation of environmental models: the empirically based uncertainty analysis. *Ecological Modelling* **91**:139-152.
- Nusser, S.M. and Goebel, J.J. (1997). The National Resources Inventory: a long-term multi-resource monitoring programme. *Environmental and Ecological Statistics* **4**:181-204.
- Nykänen, H., Alm, J., Lang, K., Silvola, J. and Martikainen, P.J. (1995). Emissions of CH₄, N₂O and CO₂ from a virgin fen and a fen drained for grassland in Finland. *Journal of Biogeography* **22**, 351-357.
- Ogle, S.M., Breidt, F.J., Eve, M.D. and Paustian, K. (2003). Uncertainty in estimating land-use and management impacts on soil organic carbon storage for U.S. agricultural lands between 1982 and 1997. *Global Change Biology* **9**:1521-1542.
- Ogle, S.M., Breidt, F.J. and Paustian, K. (2005). Agricultural management impacts on soil organic carbon storage under moist and dry climatic conditions of temperate and tropical regions. *Biogeochemistry* **72**:87-121.
- Ogle, S.M., Breidt, F.J. and Paustian, K. (2006). Bias and variance in model results associated with spatial scaling of measurements for parameterization in regional assessments. *Global Change Biology* **12**:516-523.
- Paustian, K, Andren, O., Janzen, H.H., Lal, R., Smith, P., Tian, G., Tiessen, H., van, Noordwijk, M. and Woomer, P.L. (1997). Agricultural soils as a sink to mitigate CO₂ emissions. *Soil Use and Management* **13**:230-244.
- Pierce, F. J., Fortin, M.-C. and Staton, M.J. (1994). Periodic plowing effects on soil properties in a no-till farming system. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **58**:1782-1787.
- Powers, J. S., Read, J. M., Denslow, J. S. and Guzman, S. M. (2004). Estimating soil carbon fluxes following land-cover change: a test of some critical assumptions for a region in Costa Rica. *Global Change Biology* **10**:170-181.
- Smith, J.E. and Heath, L.S. (2001). Identifying influences on model uncertainty: an application using a forest carbon budget model. *Environmental Management* **27**:253-267.
- Smith, P., Powlson, D.S., Smith, J.U. and Elliott, E.T. (eds) (1997). Evaluation and comparison of soil organic matter models. Special Issue, *Geoderma* **81**:1-225.
- Smith, P., Powlson, D.S., Glendining, M.J. and Smith, J.U. (1998) Preliminary estimates of the potential for carbon mitigation in European soils through no-till farming. *Global Change Biology* **4**: 679-685.
- VandenBygaart, A.J., Gregorich, E.G., Angers, D.A., *et al.* (2004). Uncertainty analysis of soil organic carbon stock change in Canadian cropland from 1991 to 2001. *Global Change Biology* **10**:983-994.
- RICE CULTIVATION**
- Sander, B.O. and Wassmann, R. (2014). Common practices for manual greenhouse gas sampling in rice production: a literature study on sampling modalities of the closed chamber method. *Greenhouse Gas Measurement and Management* **4**:1-13.
- Cai, Z.C., Tsuruta, H. and Minami, K.)2000(. Methane emission from rice fields in China: measurements and influencing factors. *Journal of Geophysical Research* **105**D13(: 17231–17242.
- Cai, Z.C., Tsuruta, H., Gao, M., Xu, H. and Wei, C.F.)2003a(. Options for mitigating methane emission from a permanently flooded rice field. *Global Change Biology* **9**: 37-45.
- Cai, Z.C., Sawamoto, T., Li, C.S., Kang, G.D., Boonjawat, J., Mosier, A. and Wassmann, R.)2003b(. Field validation of the DNDC model for greenhouse gas emissions in East Asian cropping systems, *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **17**4(: 1107 doi:10.1029/2003GB002046,2003.
- Cicerone, R.J. and Shetter, J.D.)1981(. Sources of atmospheric methane: Measurements in rice paddies and a discussion. *Journal of Geophysical Research* **86**: 7203-7209.
- Conrad, R.)1989(. “Control of methane production in terrestrial ecosystems”. In: Exchange of Trace Gases between Terrestrial Ecosystems and the Atmosphere, M.O. Andreae and D.S. Schimel (eds.), 39-58.

- Denier van der Gon, H.A.C. and Neue, H.U.)1995(. Influence of organic matter incorporation on the methane emission from a wetland rice field. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **9**: 11-22.
- Denier van der Gon, H.A.C. and Neue, H.U.)2002(. Impact of gypsum application on the methane emission from a wetland rice field. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **8**: 127-134.
- Fitzgerald, G.J., Scow, K.M. and Hill, J.E.)2000(. Fallow season straw and water management effects on methane emissions in California rice. *Global Biogeochem. Cycles*, **14**: 767-775.
- Huang, Y., Jiao, Y., Zong, L.G., Zheng, X.H., Sass, R.L. and Fisher, F.M.)2002(. Quantitative dependence of methane emission on soil properties, *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **64**1-2(: 157-167.
- Huang, Y, Zhang, W., Zheng, X.H., Li, J. and Yu, Y.Q.)2004(. Modeling methane emission from rice paddies with various agricultural practices. *Journal of Geophysical Research-Atmospheres* **109**)D8(: Art. No. D08113 APR 29 2004.
- IAEA)1992(. Manual on measurement of methane and nitrous oxide emissions from agriculture. IAEA-TECDOC-674, pp. 91.
- IGAC)1994(. Global measurements standards of methane emissions for irrigated rice cultivation. Sass, R.L. and H.-U. Neue)eds.(IGAC Core Project Office, Cambridge, Mass., USA, 10 pp.
- IPCC)International Panel on Climate Change()1997(. Revised 1996 IPCC Guidelines for National Greenhouse Gas Inventories Workbook)Volume 2(. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.
- IPCC)International Panel on Climate Change()2000(. Good Practice Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.
- IRRI)1995(. World rice statistics 1993-94, International Rice Research Institute, Los Banos, pp. 260.
- Li, C.S., Mosier, A., Wassmann, R., Cai, Z.C., Zheng, X.H., Huang, Y., Tsuruta, H., Boonjawat, J. and Lantin, R.)2004(. Modeling greenhouse gas emissions from rice-based production systems: Sensitivity analysis and upscaling, *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **18**, doi: 10.1029/2003GB00204, 2004.
- Lindau, C.W., Bollich, P.K., de Laune, R.D., Mosier, A.R. and Bronson, K.F.)1993(. Methane mitigation in flooded Louisiana rice fields. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* **15**: 174-178.
- Minami, K.)1995(. The effect of nitrogen fertilizer use and other practices on methane emission from flooded rice. *Fertilizer Research* **40**: 71-84.
- Minamikawa, K., Tokida, T., Sudo, S., Padre, A., Yagi, K. (2015). *Guidelines for measuring CH₄ and N₂O emissions from rice paddies by a manually operated closed chamber method*. National Institute for Agro-Environmental Sciences, Tsukuba, Japan.
- Neue, H.U. and Sass, R.)1994(. Trace gas emissions from rice fields. In: Prinn R.G.)ed.(Global Atmospheric-Biospheric Chemistry. Environmental Science Res. 48. Plenum Press, New York, pp. 119-148.
- Nouchi, I., Mariko, S. and Aoki, K.)1990(. Mechanism of methane transport from the rhizosphere to the atmosphere through rice plants. *Plant Physiology* **94**: 59-66.
- Sass, R.)2002(. CH₄ emissions from rice agriculture. In 'Background Papers, IPCC Expert Meetings on Good Practice Guidance and Uncertainty Management in National Greenhouse Gas Inventories. IPCC-NGGIP, p. 399-417, available at <http://www.ipcc-nggip.iges.or.jp/>.
- Sass, R.L., Fisher, F.M., Harcombe, P.A. and Turner, F.T.)1991(. Mitigation of methane emission from rice fields: Possible adverse effects of incorporated rice straw. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles*, **5**: 275-287.
- Sass, R.L., Fisher, F.M., Wang, Y.B., Turner, F.T. and Jund, M.F.)1992(. Methane emission from rice fields: The effect of floodwater management. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **6**: 249-262
- Sass, R. I., Fisher, F. M., Lewis, S. T., Jund, M. F. and Turner, F. T.)1994(. Methane emissions from rice fields: Effect of soil properties. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **2**, 135-140, 1994.
- Schütz, H., Holzapfel-Pschorn, A., Conrad, R., Rennenberg, H. and Seiler, W.)1989(. A 3-year continuous record on the influence of daytime, season, and fertilizer treatment on methane emission rates from an Italian rice paddy. *Journal of Geophysical Research* **94**: 16405-16416.
- Takai, Y.)1970(. The mechanism of methane fermentation in flooded paddy soil. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* **16**: 238-244.
- Wassmann, R., and Aulakh, M.S.)2000(. The role of rice plants in regulating mechanisms of methane emissions. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* **31**: 20-29.

Second Order Draft

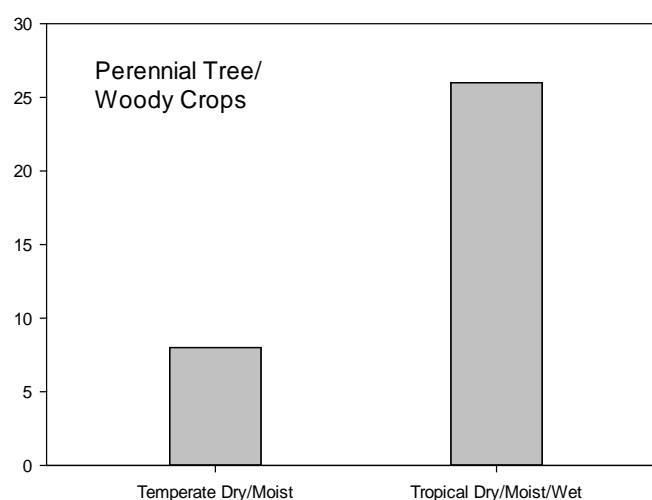
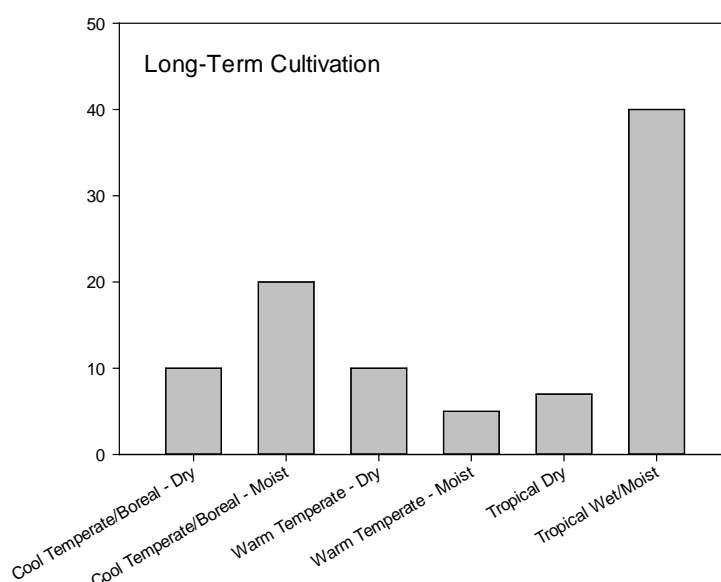
- Wassmann, R., Neue, H.U., Bueno, C., Lantin, R.S., Alberto, M.C.R., Buendia, L.V., Bronson, K., Papen, H. and Rennenberg, H.)1998(. Methane production capacities of different rice soils derived from inherent and exogenous substrates. *Plant and Soil* **203**: 227-237.
- Wassmann, R., Buendia, L.V., Lantin, R.S., Makarim, K., Chareonsilp, N. and Rennenberg, H.)2000(. Characterization of methane emissions from rice fields in Asia. II. Differences among irrigated, rainfed, and deepwater rice. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **58**: 107–119.
- Watanabe, A. and Kimura, M.)1998(. Factors affecting variation in CH₄ emission from paddy soils grown with different rice cultivars: A pot experiment. *Journal of Geophysical Research* **103**: 18947-18952.
- Yagi, K. and Minami, K.)1990(. Effect of organic matter application on methane emission from some Japanese paddy fields. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* **36**: 599-610.
- Yagi, K., Tsuruta, H., Kanda, K. and Minami, K.)1996(. Effect of water management on methane emission from a Japanese rice paddy field: Automated methane monitoring. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **10**: 255-267.
- Yagi, K., Minami, K. and Ogawa, Y.)1998(. Effect of water percolation on methane emission from rice paddies: a lysimeter experiment. *Plant and Soil* **198**: 193-200.
- Yan, X., Yagi, K., Akiyama, H. and Akimoto, H.)2005(. Statistical analysis of the major variables controlling methane emission from rice fields. *Global Change Biology* **11**, 1131-1141, doi: 10/1111/j.1365-2486.2005.00976.x.r

Annex 5A.1 Estimation of default stock change factors for mineral soil C emissions/removals for cropland

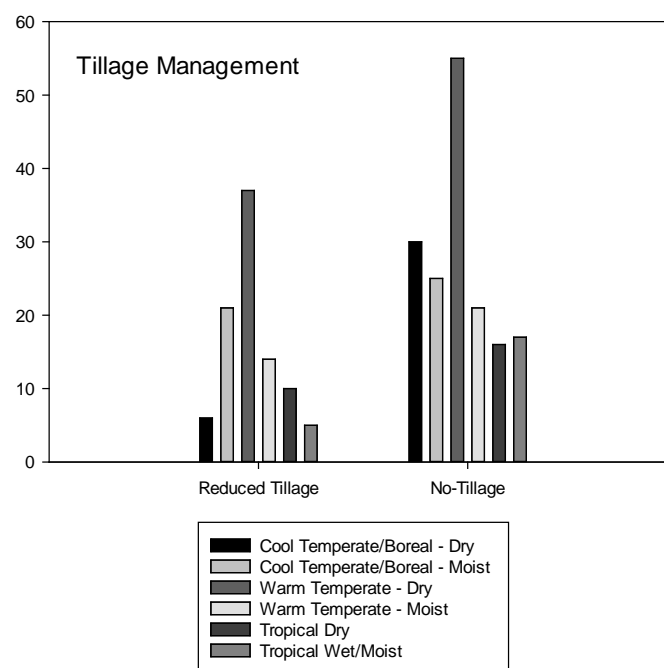
Long-Term Cultivation, Perennial Crops and Tillage Management Factors:

Default stock change factors have been updated in Table 5.5 based on an analysis of a global dataset of experimental results for tillage long-term cultivation, and perennial crops to a 30cm depth. The land-use factor for long-term cultivation and perennial crops represents the change in carbon that occurs after 20 or more years of continuous cultivation or perennial crop production, respectively. Tillage factors represent the effect on C stocks at 20 years following the management change. Data were compiled from published literature based on the following criteria: a) must be an experiment with a control and treatment; b) provide soil organic C stocks or the data needed to compute soil organic C stocks (bulk density, OC content, gravel content); c) provide depth of measurements; d) provide the number of years from the beginning of the experiment to C stock sample collection; and c) provide location information.

There were 303 published studies with 2383 observations for long-term cultivation and perennial tree/woody crops, and 212 published studies with 2046 observations for reduced tillage and no-tillage. The histograms below provide summaries of the distribution of published studies for climate regions.



Second Order Draft



Semi-parametric mixed effect models were developed to estimate the new factors (Breidt et al., 2007). Several variables were tested including depth, number of years since the management change, climate, the type of management change (e.g., reduced tillage vs. no-till), and the first-order interactions among the variables. Variables and interactions terms were retained in the model if they met an alpha level of 0.05 and decreased the Akaike Information Criterion by two. For depth, data were not aggregated to a standardized set of depths but rather each of the original depth increments were used in the analysis (e.g., 0-5 cm, 5-10 cm, and 10-30 cm) as separate observations of stock changes. Similarly, time series data were not aggregated, even though those measurements are taken from the same plots. Consequently, random effects were included to account for the dependencies in times series data and among data points representing different depths from the same study.

Special consideration was given to representing depth increments in order to avoid aggregating data across increments from the original experiments. Data are collected by researchers at various depths that do not match among studies. We created a custom set of covariates, which are functions of the increment endpoints. These functions come from integrating the underlying quadratic function over the increments. This approach was needed in order to make statistically valid inferences with the semi-parametric mixed effect model techniques, and to avoid errors associated with aggregating data into a uniform set of depth increments.

Using this customized approach, we estimated land use and management factors to a 30 cm depth. Uncertainty was quantified based on the prediction error for the model, and represents a 95% confidence interval for each of the factor values. The resulting confidence intervals can be used to construct probability distribution functions with a normal density for propagating error through the inventory calculations.

Paddy Rice Factors:

Evidence from chronosequences with up to 2000 years of rice cultivation history show rice paddy production accumulates soil organic carbon at a fast rate during the first few decades, and then continues to accumulate carbon at a slower rate until a steady-state is reached at about 300 years (Huang et al., 2015; Kölbl et al., 2014). To update this land use factor for paddy rice, we therefore conducted a literature review and collected the field experiment data of soil carbon stock changes in paddy rice fields that are available in peer-reviewed journals. For each long-term experiment site, data were compiled for conventional management (e.g., normal levels for N, P, K chemical fertilizer applications, rice straw residue management and organic amendments). We calculated the ratio of soil organic carbon (tonne C ha⁻¹ for 0-30 cm soil depth) between survey years for the paired comparisons between paddy rice and corresponding native vegetation. The length of time ranged from 15 to 25 years. The resulting estimates capture the large increase in carbon in the first few decades after rice cultivation, and therefore, are considered conservative because carbon can still increase at a slower rate for several more years (Huang et al., 2015; Kölbl et al., 2014). The land use factor for paddy rice is estimated as the average of these ratios, and uncertainty is based on the 2.5 percentile to 97.5 percentile of the distribution of ratios.

References

- 1905 Breidt, F. J., Hsu, N.-J. & Ogle, S. (2007) Semiparametric Mixed Models for Increment-Averaged Data With
 1906 Application to Carbon Sequestration in Agricultural Soils. *Journal of the American Statistical Association*
 1907 **102**(479): 803-812.
- 1908 Huang, L.-M., Thompson, A., Zhang, G.-L., Chen, L.-M., Han, G.-Z. & Gong, Z.-T. (2015) The use of
 1909 chronosequences in studies of paddy soil evolution: A review. *Geoderma* **237-238**: 199-210.
- 1910 Kölbl, A., Schad, P., Jahn, R., Amelung, W., Bannert, A., Cao, Z. H., Fiedler, S., Kalbitz, K., Lehndorff, E.,
 1911 Müller-Niggemann, C., Schloter, M., Schwark, L., Vogelsang, V., Wissing, L. & Kögel-Knabner, I. (2014)
 1912 Accelerated soil formation due to paddy management on marshlands (Zhejiang Province, China). *Geoderma*
 1913 **228-229**: 67-89.
- 1914
- 1915 **Sources of Data for Land Use Factor associated with Long Term Cultivation and Perennial Crops:**
- 1916 Aborisade, K. D. & Aweto, A. O. (1990) Effects of Exotic Tree Plantations of Teak (*Tectona-Grandis*) and
 1917 Gmelina (*Gmelina-Arborea*) on a forest soil in South-Western Nigeria. *Soil Use and Management* **6**(1): 43-
 1918 45.
- 1919 Adachi, M., Bekku, Y. S., Rashidah, W., Okuda, T. & Koizumi, H. (2006) Differences in soil respiration between
 1920 different tropical ecosystems. *Applied Soil Ecology* **34**: 173-177.
- 1921 Agbenin, J. O. & Goladi, J. T. (1997) Carbon, nitrogen and phosphorus dynamics under continuous cultivation as
 1922 influenced by farmyard manure and inorganic fertilizers in the savanna of northern Nigeria. *Agriculture,*
 1923 *Ecosystem & Environment* **63**: 17-24.
- 1924 Aina, P. O. (1979) Soil Changes Resulting from Long-Term Management-Practices in Western Nigeria. *Soil*
 1925 *Science Society of America Journal* **43**: 173-177.
- 1926 Alcantara, F. A., Buurman, P., Neto, A. E. F., Curi, N. & Roscoe, R. (2004) Conversion of grassy cerrado into
 1927 riparian forest and its impact on soil organic matter dynamics in an Oxisol from southeast Brazil. *Geoderma*
 1928 **123**: 305-317.
- 1929 Allen, J. C. (1985) Soil Response to Forest Clearing in the United States and the Tropics: Geological and Biological
 1930 factors. *BioTropica* **17**(1): 15-27.
- 1931 An, D. D., He, Y., Han, A. P. & Wang, J. (2003) The effect of different utilization on soil property and
 1932 microorganism in sub-alpine meadow. *Pratacultural Science* **20**(6): 1-6.
- 1933 Ashagrie, Y., Zech, W. & Guggenberger, G. (2005) Transformation of a *Podocarpus falcatus* dominated natural
 1934 forest into a monoculture *Eucalyptus globulus* plantation at Munesa, Ethiopia: soil organic C, N and S
 1935 dynamics in primary particle and aggregate-size fractions. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **106**: 89-
 1936 98.
- 1937 Assad, E. D., Pinto, H. S., Martins, S. C., Groppo, J. D., Salgado, P. R., Evangelista, B., Vasconcellos, E., Sano,
 1938 E. E., Pavao, E., Luna, R., Camargo, P. B. & Martinelli, L. A. (2013) Changes in soil carbon stocks in Brazil
 1939 due to land use: paired site comparisons and a regional pasture soil survey. *Biogeosciences* **10**: 6141-6160.
- 1940 Aweto, A. O. (1981) Secondary Succession and Soil Fertility Restoration in Southwestern Nigeria *Journal of*
 1941 *Ecology* **69**: 609-614.
- 1942 Aweto, A. O. & Ayuba, H. K. (1988) Effects of Shifting Cultivation on a Tropical Rain-Forest Soil in Southwestern
 1943 Nigeria. *Turrialba* **38**: 19-22.
- 1944 Aweto, A. O. & Ayuba, H. K. (1993) Effect of Continuous Cultivation with Animal Manuring on a Sub-Sahelian
 1945 Soil near Maiduguri, North Eastern Nigeria. *Experimental Agriculture* **9**: 343-352.
- 1946 Aweto, A. O. & Ishola, M. A. (1994) The Impact of Cashew (*Anacardium-Occidentale*) on Forest Soil.
 1947 *Experimental Agriculture* **30**: 337-341.
- 1948 Ayanaba, A., Tuckwell, S. B. & Jenkinson, D. S. (1976) Effects of clearing and cropping on organic reserves and
 1949 biomass of tropical forest soils. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **8**: 519-525.
- 1950 Banaticla, R. N. & Lasco, R. (2006) Carbon storage of land cover types in the wetsern margin of Mt. Maliling,
 1951 Laguna, Philippines: a case study. *J Nature Studies* **5**: 77-89.
- 1952 Bashkin, M. A. & Binkley, D. (1998) Changes in soil carbon following afforestation in Hawaii. *Ecology* **79**: 828-
 1953 833.

Second Order Draft

- 1954 Batlle-Bayer, L., Batjes, N. H. & Bindraban, P. S. (2010) Changes in Organic Carbon Stocks upon Land Use
1955 Conversion in the Brazilian Cerrado: A Review. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **137**: 47-58.
- 1956 Bautista-Cruz, A. & del Castillo, R. F. (2005) Soil changes during secondary succession in a tropical montane
1957 cloud forest area. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **69**: 906-914.
- 1958 Berhongaray, G., Alvarez, R., Paepe, J. D., Caride, C. & Cantet, R. (2013) Land use effects on soil carbon in the
1959 Argentine Pampas. *Geoderma* **192**: 97-110.
- 1960 Bernardi, A. C. C., Machado, P. L. O., Madari, B. E., Tavares, R. S., de Campos, D. V. B. & Crisostomo, L. s.
1961 (2007) Carbon and nitrogen stocks of an Arenosol under irrigated fruit orchards in semiarid Brazil. *Science*
1962 *Agriculture* **64**(2): 169-175.
- 1963 Bernhardreversat, F. (1988) Soil nitrogen mineralization under a Eucalyptus plantation and natural Acacia forest
1964 in Senegal. *Forest Ecology and Management* **23**: 233-244.
- 1965 Berthrong, S. T., Piñeiro, G., Jobbágy, E. G. & Jackson, R. B. (2012) Soil C and N changes with afforestation of
1966 grasslands across gradients of precipitation and plantation age. *Ecological Applications* **22**: 76-86.
- 1967 Bertol, I. & Santos, J. C. P. (1995) Soil use and physical-hidric properties on the plateau of Santa Catarina.
1968 *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Brasileira* **30**: 263-267.
- 1969 Beyer, L. (1994) Effect of cultivation on physico-chemical, humus-chemical and biotic properties and fertility of
1970 two forest soils. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **48**: 179-188.
- 1971 Binkley, D., Kaye, J., Barry, M. & Ryan, M. (2004) First rotation changes in carbon and nitrogen in a Eucalyptus
1972 plantation in Hawaii. *Soil Science Society of America* **68**: 222-225.
- 1973 Binkley, D. & Resh, S. C. (1999) Rapid changes in soils following eucalyptus afforestation in Hawaii. *Soil Science*
1974 *Society of America Journal* **63**: 222-225.
- 1975 Bonde, T. A., Christensen, B. T. & Cerri, C. C. (1992) Dynamics of soil organic matter as reflected by natural C-
1976 13 abundance in particle size fractions of forested and cultivated Oxisols. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **24**:
1977 275-277.
- 1978 Bowman, R. A. & Anderson, R. L. (2002) Conservation Reserve Program: Effects on soil organic carbon and
1979 preservation when converting back to cropland in northeastern Colorado. *Journal of Soil and Water*
1980 *Conservation* **57**: 121-126.
- 1981 Brand, J. & Pfund, J. L. (1998) Site and watershed-level assessment of nutrient dynamics under shifting cultivation
1982 in eastern Madagascar. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **71**: 169-183.
- 1983 Brown, S. & Lugo, A. E. (1990) Effects of forest clearing and succession on the carbon and nitrogen content of
1984 soils in Puerto Rico and US Virgin Islands. *Plant & Soil* **124**: 53-64.
- 1985 Bruun, T. B., Mertz, O. & Elberling, B. (2006) Linking yields of upland rice in shifting cultivation to fallow length
1986 and soil properties. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **113**: 139-149.
- 1987 Burke, I. C., Elliott, E. T. & Cole, C. V. (1995) Influence of macroclimate, landscape position, and management
1988 on soil organic matter in agroecosystems. *Ecology Applications* **5**: 124-131.
- 1989 Burke, I. C., Lauenroth, W. K. & Coffin, D. P. (1995) Soil organic matter recovery in semiarid grasslands:
1990 Implications for the conservation reserve program. *Ecological Applications* **5**(3): 793-801.
- 1991 Buschbacher, R., Uhl, C. & Serrao, E. A. S. (1988) Abandoned Pastures in Eastern Amazonia. 2. Nutrient Stocks
1992 in the Soil and Vegetation. *Journal of Ecology* **76**: 682-699.
- 1993 Buschiazzi, D. E., Panigatti, J. L. & Unger, P. W. (1998) Tillage effects on soil properties and crop production in
1994 the subhumid and semiarid Argentinean Pampas. *Soil & Tillage Research* **49**: 105-116.
- 1995 Buyanovksy, G. A., Kucera, C. L. & Wagner, G. H. (1987) Comparative analyses of carbon dynamics in native
1996 and cultivated ecosystems. *Ecology* **68**: 2023-2031.
- 1997 Cadisch, G., Imhof, H., Urquiaga, S., Boddey, R. M. & Giller, K. E. (1996) Carbon turnover (delta C-13) and
1998 nitrogen mineralization potential of particulate light soil organic matter after rainforest clearing. *Soil Biology*
1999 *& Biochemistry* **28**: 1555-1567.
- 2000 Cai, X. B., Zhang, Y. & Shao, W. (2008) Characteristics of soil fertility in alpine steppes at different degradation
2001 grades. *Acta Ecologica Sinica*. **28**(3): 1034-1044.
- 2002 Cambardella, C. & Elliott, E. T. (1994) Carbon and nitrogen dynamics of soil organic matter fractions from
2003 cultivated grassland soils. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **58**: 123-130.

- 2004 Cambardella, C. A. & Elliott, E. T. (1992) Particulate soil organic-matter changes across a grassland cultivation
2005 sequence. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **56**: 777-783.
- 2006 Campos, A. C., Oleschko, K. L., Etchevers, B. & Hidalgo, C. M. (2007) Exploring the effects of changes in land
2007 use on soil quality on the eastern slope of Cofre de Perote Volcano (Mexico). *Forest Ecology and Management*
2008 **248**: 174-182.
- 2009 Cao, C., Jiang, D., Quan, G., Geng, L., Cui, Z. & Luo, Y. (2004) Soil Physical and Chemical Characters Changes
2010 of Caragana microphylla Plantation for Sand Fixation in Keerqin Sandy Land. *Journal of Soil and Water*
2011 *Conservation* **18**(6): 102-108.
- 2012 Carvalho, J. L. N., Cerri, C. E. P., Feigl, B. J., Piccolo, M. C., Godinho, V. P. & Cerri, C. C. (2009) Carbon
2013 sequestration in agricultural soils in the Cerrado region of the Brazilian Amazon. *Soil and Tillage Research*
2014 **103**: 342-349.
- 2015 Carvalho, J. L. N., Cerri, C. E. P., Feigl, B. J., Piccolo, M. C., Godinho, V. P., Herpin, U. & Cerri, C. C. (2009)
2016 Conversion of cerrado into agricultural land in the south-western Amazon: carbon stocks and soil fertility.
2017 *Scientia Agricola* **66**: 233-241.
- 2018 Cerri, C. C., Volkoff, B. & Andreux, F. (1991) Nature and behaviour of organic matter in soils under natural
2019 forest, and after deforestation, burning and cultivation, near Manaus. *Forest Ecology and Management* **38**:
2020 247-257.
- 2021 Cerri, C. E. P., Coleman, K., Jenkinson, D. S., Bernoux, M., Victoria, R. & Cerri, C. C. (2003) Modeling soil
2022 carbon from forest and pasture ecosystems of Amazon, Brazil. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **67**:
2023 1879-1887.
- 2024 Cerri, C. E. P., Easter, M. & Paustian, K. (2007) Predicted soil organic carbon stocks and changes in the Brazilian
2025 Amazon between 2000 and 2030. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **122**: 58-72.
- 2026 Chan, K. Y. (1997) Consequences of changes in particulate organic carbon in vertisols under pasture and cropping.
2027 *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **61**: 1376-1382.
- 2028 Chandran, P., Ray, S. K., Durge, S. L., Raja, P., Nimkar, A. M., Bhattacharyya, T. & Pal, D. K. (2009) Scope of
2029 horticultural land-use system in enhancing carbon sequestration in ferruginous soils of the semi-arid tropics.
2030 *Current Science* **97**: 1039-1046.
- 2031 Chen, L., Gong, J., Fu, B., Huang, Z., Huang, Y. & Gui, L. (2007) Effects of land use conversion on soil organic
2032 carbon sequestration in the loess hilly area, loess Plateau of China. *Ecological Research* **22**: 641-648.
- 2033 Chen, Y. (2006) Study of Dynamic Soil Characteristics under Artificially Planted Caragana-Pearshrub. *Journal of*
2034 *Zhangzhou Teachers College (Nat. Sci.)* **3**: 83-88.
- 2035 Chia, R. W., Kim, D. G. & Yimer, F. (2017) Can afforestation with Cupressus lusitanica restore soil C and N
2036 stocks depleted by crop cultivation to levels observed under native systems? . *Agriculture, Ecosystems and*
2037 *Environment* **242**: 67-75.
- 2038 Chidumayo, E. N. & Kwibisa, L. (2003) Effects of deforestation on grass biomass and soil nutrient status in
2039 miombo woodland, Zambia. . *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **96**: 97-105.
- 2040 Chiti, T., Grieco, E., Perugini, L., Rey, A. & Valentini, R. (2014) Effect of the replacement of tropical forests with
2041 tree plantations on soil organic carbon levels in the Jomoro district, Ghana. *Plant Soil* **375**: 47-59.
- 2042 Chone, T., Andreux, F., Correa, J. C., Volkoff, B. & Cerri, C. C. (1991) *Diversity of Environmental*
2043 *Biogeochemistry*. Elsevier, Amsterdam.
- 2044 Cleveland, C. C., Townsend, A. R., Schmidt, S. K. & Constance, B. C. (2003) Soil microbial dynamics and
2045 biogeochemistry in tropical forests and pastures, southwestern Costa Rica. *Ecological Applications* **13**: 314-
2046 326.
- 2047 Collins, H. P., Blevins, R. L., Bundy, L. G., Christenson, D. R., Dick, W. A., Huggins, D. R. & Paul, E. A. (1999)
2048 Soil carbon dynamics in corn-based agroecosystems: results from carbon-13 natural abundance. *Soil Science*
2049 *Society American Journal* **63**: 584-591.
- 2050 Conant, R. T., Paustian, K. & Elliott, E. T. (2001) Grassland management and conversion into grassland: effects
2051 on soil carbon. **11**(2): 343-355.
- 2052 Conti, G., Perez-Harguindeguy, N., Quetier, F., Gorne, L. D., Jaureguiberry, P., Bertone, G. A., Enrico, L.,
2053 Cuchiettie, A. & Diaz, S. (2014) Large changes in carbon storage under different land-use regimes in
2054 subtropical seasonally dry forests of southern South America. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* **197**:
2055 68-76.

Second Order Draft

- 2056 Cook, R. L., Binkley, D., Mendes, J. C. T. & Stape, J. L. (2014) Soil carbon stocks and forest biomass following
2057 conversion of pasture to broadleaf and conifer plantations in Southeastern Brazil. *Forest Ecology and*
2058 *Management* **324**: 37-45.
- 2059 Corazza, E. J., Silva, J. E., Resck, D. V. S. & Gomes, A. C. (1999) Behaviour of different management systems
2060 as a source or sink of carbon in relation to cerrado vegetation. *Revista Brasileira de Ciencia do Solo* **23**: 425-
2061 432.
- 2062 da Silva-Junior, M. L., Desjardins, T., Sarrazin, M., Silva de Melo, V., da Silva Martins, P. F., Rodrigues, Santos,
2063 E. & de Carvalho, C. J. R. (2009) Carbon content in Amazonian Oxisols after forest conversion to pasture. *R.*
2064 *Bras. Ci. Solo* **33**: 1603-1611.
- 2065 Dai, Q., Liu, G., Xue, S., Yu, N., Zhang, C. & Lan, X. (2008) Active organic matter and carbon pool management
2066 index of soil at the abandoned cropland in erosion environment. *Journal of Northwest Forestry University*
2067 **23**(6): 24-28.
- 2068 Dai, Q., Liu, G., Xue, S., Yu, N., Zhang, C. & Lan, X. (2008) Dynamic of Plant Population Characteristics on
2069 Abandoned Arable Land in Eroded Hilly Loess Plateau. *Acta Agriculturae Boreali-occidentalis Sinica* **17**(4):
2070 320-328.
- 2071 Dalal, R. C., Harms, B. P., Krull, E. & Wang, W. J. (2005) Total soil organic matter and its labile pools following
2072 mulga (*Acacia aneura*) clearing for pasture development and cropping 1. Total and labile carbon. *Australian*
2073 *Journal of Soil Research*.
- 2074 Dalal, R. C. & Mayer, R. J. (1986) Long-term trends in fertility of soils under continuous cultivation and cereal
2075 cropping in Southern Queensland. I. Overall changes in soil properties and trends in winter cereal yields.
2076 *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **24**: 265-279.
- 2077 D'Annunzio, R., Conche, S., Landais, D., Saint-Andre, L., Joffre, R. & Barthes, B. G. (2008) Pairwise comparison
2078 of soil organic particle-size distributions in native savannas and Eucalyptus plantations in Congo. *Forest*
2079 *Ecology and Management* **225**: 1050-1056.
- 2080 Dawoe, E. K., Quashie-Sam, J. S. & Oppong, S. K. (2014) Effect of land-use conversion from forest to cocoa
2081 agroforest on soil characteristics and quality of a Ferric Lixisol in lowland humid Ghana. *Agroforest*
2082 *Systems* **88**: 87-99.
- 2083 de Blecourt, M., Brumme, R., Xu, J., Corre, M. D. & Veldkamp, E. (2013) Soil Carbon Stocks Decrease following
2084 Conversion of Secondary Forests to Rubber (*Hevea brasiliensis*) Plantations. *PLoS ONE* **8**(7): 1-9.
- 2085 de Camargo, P. B., Trumbore, S. E., Martinelli, L. A., Davidson, E. A., Nepstad, D. C. & Victoria, R. L. (1999)
2086 Soil carbon dynamics in regrowing forest of eastern Amazonia. *Global Change Biology* **5**: 693-702.
- 2087 de Freitas, P. L., Blancaneaux, P., Gavinelli, E., Larre-Larrouy, M. C. & Feller, C. (2000) Nature and level of
2088 organic stock in clayey oxisols under different land use and management systems. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria*
2089 *Brasileira* **35**: 157-170.
- 2090 de Koning, G. H. J., Veldkamp, E. & Lopez-Ulloa, M. (2003) Quantification of carbon sequestration in soils
2091 following pasture to forest conversion in northwestern Ecuador. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles*.
- 2092 de Moraes, J. F. L., Neill, C., Volkoff, B., Cerri, C. C., Melillo, J., Lima, V. C. & Steudler, P. A. (2002) Soil carbon
2093 and nitrogen stocks following forest conversion to pasture in the Western Brazilian Amazon Basin. *Acta*
2094 *Scientiarum Universidade Estadual de Maringa* **70**: 63-81.
- 2095 de Moraes, J. F. L., Volkoff, B., Cerri, C. C. & Bernoux, M. (1996) Soil properties under Amazon forest and
2096 changes due to pasture installation in Rondonia, Brazil. *Geoderma* **70**: 63-81.
- 2097 de Neergaard, A., Magid, J. & Mertz, O. (2008) Soil erosion from shifting cultivation and other smallholder land
2098 use in Sarawak, Malaysia. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **125**: 182-190.
- 2099 Dechert, G., Veldkamp, E. & Anas, I. (2004) Is soil degradation unrelated to deforestation? Examining soil
2100 parameters of land use systems in upland Central Sulawesi, Indonesia. *Plant and Soil* **265**: 197-209.
- 2101 Delelegn, Y. T., Purahong, W., Blazevic, A., Yitaferu, B., Wubet, T., Goransson, H. & Godbold, D. L. (2017)
2102 Changes in land use alter soil quality and aggregate stability in the highlands of northern Ethiopia. *Nature*
2103 *Scientific Reports* **7**: 13602.
- 2104 Denef, K., Zotarelli, L., B oddey, R. & Six, J. (2007) Microaggregate-associated carbon as a diagnostic fraction
2105 for management-induced changes in soil organic carbon in two Oxisols. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **39**:
2106 1165-1172.

- 2107 Desjardins, T., Andreux, F., Volkoff, B. & Cerri, C. C. (1994) Organic-carbon and C-13 contents in soils and soil
2108 size-fractions, and their changes due to deforestation and pasture installation in eastern Amazonia. *Geoderma*
2109 **61**: 103-118.
- 2110 Desjardins, T., Barros, E., Sarrazin, M., Girardin, C. & Mariotti, A. (2004) Effects of forest conversion to pasture
2111 on soil carbon content and dynamics in Brazilian Amazonia. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **103**: 365-
2112 373.
- 2113 Detwiler, R. P. (1986) Land-Use Change and the Global Carbon-Cycle - the Role of Tropical Soils.
2114 *Biogeochemistry* **2**: 67-93.
- 2115 Eaton, J. M. & Lawrence, D. (2009) Loss of carbon sequestration potential after several decades of shifting
2116 cultivation in the Southern Yucatan. Forest Ecology and Management. *Forest Ecology and Management* **258**:
2117 949-958.
- 2118 Eclesia, R. P., Jobbagy, E. G., Jackson, R. B., Biganzoli, F. & Piñeiro, G. (2012) Shifts in soil organic carbon for
2119 plantation and pasture establishment in native forests and grasslands of South America. *Global Change*
2120 *Biology* **18**: 3237-3251.
- 2121 Eden, M. J., McGregor, D. F. M. & Vieira, N. A. Q. (1990) The Maraca Rain-Forest Project. 3. Pasture
2122 Development on Cleared Forest Land in Northern Amazonia. *Geographical Journal* **156**: 283-296.
- 2123 Ekanade, O. (1991) The nature of soil properties under mature forest and plantations of fruiting and exotic trees in
2124 the tropical rain forest fringes of SW Nigeria. *Journal of World Forest Resource Management* **5**: 101-114.
- 2125 Elliott, E. T., Palm, C. A., Reuss, D. E. & Monz, C. A. (1991) Organic matter contained in soil aggregates from a
2126 tropical chronosequence – correction for sand and light fraction. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **34**:
2127 443-451.
- 2128 Elmore, A. J. & Asner, G. P. (2006) Effects of grazing intensity on soil carbon stocks following deforestation of a
2129 Hawaiian dry tropical forest. *Global Change Biology* **12**: 1761-1772.
- 2130 England, J. R., Paul, K. I., Cunningham, S. C., Madhavan, D. B., Baker, T. G., Read, Z., Wilson, B. R., Cavagnaro,
2131 T. R., Lewis, T., Perring, M. P., Herrmann, T. & Polglase, P. J. (2016) Previous land use and climate influence
2132 differences in soil organic carbon following reforestation of agricultural land with mixed-species plantings.
2133 *Agriculture Ecosystems and Environment* **227**: 61-72.
- 2134 Epron, D., Marsden, C., M'Bou, A. T., Saint-Andre, L., d'Annunzio, R. & Nouvellon, Y. (2009) Soil carbon
2135 dynamics following afforestation of a tropical savannah with Eucalyptus in Congo. *Plant and Soil* **323**: 309-
2136 322.
- 2137 Erickson, H., Keller, M. & Davidson, E. (2001) Nitrogen oxide fluxes and nitrogen cycling during postagricultural
2138 succession and forest fertilization in the humid tropics. *Ecosystems* **4**: 67-84.
- 2139 Fabrizzi, K. P., Rice, C. W., Amado, T. J. C., Fiorin, J., Barbagelata, P. & Melchiori, R. (2009) Protection of soil
2140 organic C and N in temperate and tropical soils: effect of native and agroecosystems. *Biogeochemistry* **92**:
2141 129-143.
- 2142 Farley, K. A., Kelly, E. F. & Hofstede, R. G. M. (2004) Soil organic carbon and water retention after conversion
2143 of grasslands to pine plantations in the Ecuadorian Andes. *Ecosystems* **7**: 729-739.
- 2144 Feldpausch, T. R., Rondon, M. A., Fernandes, E. C. M., Riha, S. J. & Wandelli, E. (2004) Carbon and nutrient
2145 accumulation in secondary forests regenerating on pastures in central Amazonia. *Ecological Applications* **14**:
2146 S164-S176.
- 2147 Feller, C., Albrecht, A., Blanchart, E., Cabidoche, Y. M., Chevallier, T., Hartmann, C., Eschenbrenner, V., Larre-
2148 Larrouy, M. C. & Ndandou, J. F. (2001) Soil organic carbon sequestration in tropical areas. General
2149 considerations and analysis of some edaphic determinants for Lesser Antilles soils. *Nutrient Cycling in*
2150 *Agroecosystems* **61**: 19-31.
- 2151 Fernandes, S. A. P., Bernoux, M., Cerri, C. C., Feigl, B. J. & Piccolo, M. C. (2002) Seasonal variation of soil
2152 chemical properties and CO₂ and CH₄ fluxes in unfertilized and P-fertilized pastures in an Ultisol of the
2153 Brazilian Amazon. *Geoderma* **107**: 227-241.
- 2154 Fernandez, I., Carrasco, B. & Cabaneiro, A. (2012) Evolution of soil organic matter composition and edaphic
2155 carbon effluxes following oak forest clearing for pasture: climate change implications. *European Journal of*
2156 *Forest Research* **131**: 1681-1693.
- 2157 Fisher, M. J., Rao, I. M., Ayarza, M. A., Lascano, C. E., Sanz, J. I., Thomas, R. J. & Vera, R. R. (1994) Carbon
2158 storage by introduced deep-rooted grasses in the South American savannas. *Nature* **371**: 236-238.

Second Order Draft

- 2159 Follett, R. F., Paul, E. A., Leavitt, S. W., Halvorson, A. D., Lyon, D. & Peterson, G. A. (1997) Carbon isotope
2160 ratios of Great Plains soils and in wheat-fallow systems. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **61**: 1068-
2161 1077.
- 2162 Freibauer, A. (1996) Short Term Effects of Land Use on Aggregates, Soil Organic Matter, and P Status of a Clayey
2163 Cerrado Oxisol, Brazil. In: p. 55. University Bayreuth, Bayreuth.
- 2164 Freixo, A. A., Machado, P. L. O. A., Guimaraes, C. M., Silva, C. A. & Fadigas, F. S. (2002) Carbon and nitrogen
2165 storage and organic fraction distribution of a Cerrado Latosol under different cultivation systems. *Revista*
2166 *Brasileira de Ciencia do Solo* **26**: 425-434.
- 2167 Fu, B., Chen, L., Ma, K., Zhou, H. & Wang, J. (2000) The relationships between land use and soil conditions in
2168 the hilly area of the loess plateau in northern Shaanxi, China. *Catena* **39**: 69-78.
- 2169 Fu, B. J., Guo, X. D. & Chen, L. D. (2001) Soil nutrient changes due to land use changes in Northern China: a
2170 case study in Zunhua County, Hebei Province. *Soil Use and Management* **17**: 294-296.
- 2171 Fu, H., Chen, Y., Zhou, Z., Ai, D. & Zhou, Z. (2003) Change of vegetation and soil environment of desert grassland
2172 in the early period of restoration in Alxa, Inner Mongolia. *Journal of Desert Research* **23**(6): 661-664.
- 2173 Fuhrmann, S., Neufeldt, H., Westerhof, R., Ayarza, M. A., da Silva, J. E. & Zech, W. (1999) *Sustainable Land*
2174 *Management for the Oxisols of the Latin American Savannas*. Cali, Columbia: CIAT Publ.
- 2175 Fujisaka, S., Castilla, C., Escobar, G., Rodrigues, V., Veneklaas, E. J., Thomas, R. & Fisher, M. (1998) The effects
2176 of forest conversion on annual crops and pastures: Estimates of carbon emissions and plant species loss in a
2177 Brazilian Amazon colony. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **69**: 17-26.
- 2178 Gamboa, A. M. & Galicia, L. (2011) Differential influence of land use/cover change on topsoil carbon and
2179 microbial activity in low-latitude temperate forests. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **142**: 280-290.
- 2180 Garcia-Franco, N., Wiesmeier, M., Goberna, M., Martinez-Mena, M. & Albaladejo, J. (2014) Carbon dynamics
2181 after afforestation of semiarid shrublands: Implications of site preparation techniques. *Forest Ecology and*
2182 *Management* **319**: 107-115.
- 2183 Garcia-Oliva, F., Casar, I., Morales, P. & Maass, J. M. (1994) Forest-to-pasture conversion influences on soil
2184 organic-carbon dynamics in a tropical deciduous forest. *Oecologia* **99**: 392-396.
- 2185 Garcia-Oliva, F., Lancho, J. F. G., Montano, N. M. & Islas, P. (2006) Soil Carbon and nitrogen dynamics followed
2186 by a forest-to-pasture conversion in western Mexico. *Agroforestry Systems* **66**: 93-100.
- 2187 Garcia-Oliva, F., Sanford, R. L. & Kelly, E. (1999) Effects of slash-and-burn management on soil aggregate
2188 organic C and N in a tropical deciduous forest. *Geoderma* **88**: 1-12.
- 2189 Geissen, V., Pena-Pena, K. & Huerta, E. (2009) Effects of different land use on soil chemical properties,
2190 decomposition rate and earthworm communities in tropical Mexico. *Pedobiologia* **53**: 75-86.
- 2191 Ghuman, B. S., Lal, R. & Shearer, W. (1991) Land Clearing and Use in the Humid Nigerian Tropics. 1. Soil
2192 Physical-Properties. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **55**: 178-183.
- 2193 Girma, T. (1998) Effect of cultivation on physical and chemical properties of a Vertisol in Middle Awash Valley,
2194 Ethiopia. *Community Soil Science Plant Analysis* **29**: 587-598.
- 2195 Gong, J., Chen, L., Fu, B., Li, Y., Huang, Z., Huang, Y. & Peng, H. (2004) Effects of land use and vegetation
2196 restoration on soil quality in a small catchment of the Loess Plateau. *Chinese Journal of Applied*
2197 *Ecology* **15**(12): 2292-2296.
- 2198 Gosling, P., van der Gast, C. & Bending, G. D. (2017) Converting highly productive arable cropland in Europe to
2199 grassland: a poor candidate for carbon sequestration. *Nature Scientific Reports* **7**: 10493.
- 2200 Gregorich, E. G., Ellert, B. H., Drury, C. F. & Liang, B. C. (1996) Fertilization effects on soil organic matter
2201 turnover and corn residue C storage. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **60**: 472-476.
- 2202 Guggenberger, G. & Zech, W. (1999) Soil organic matter composition under primary forest, pasture, and secondary
2203 forest succession, Region Huetar Norte, Costa Rica. *Forest Ecology and Management* **124**: 93-104.
- 2204 Han, J., Han, Y., Sun, T. & Wang, X. (2004) Effects of returning cultivated land to herbage on soil organic matter
2205 and nitrogen in the agro-pastoral transitional zone of north China. *Acta Prataculturae Sinica* **13**(4): 21-28.
- 2206 Han, Y., Han, J., Wang, K. & Zhang, Y. (2005) Effects of utilization periods on cropland soil chemical properties
2207 in the farming2pastoral transitional zone after replaced with pasture. *Pratacultural Science* **22**(3): 50-53.

- 2208 Harden, J. W., Sharpe, J. M., Parton, W. J., Ojima, D. S., Fries, T. L., Huntington, T. G. & Dabney, S. M. (1999)
2209 Dynamic replacement and loss of soil carbon on eroding cropland. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **13**: 885-
2210 901.
- 2211 Hartemink, A. E. (1997) Soil fertility decline in some major soil groupings under permanent cropping in Tanga
2212 region, Tanzania. *Geoderma* **75**: 215-229.
- 2213 He, X., Chang, Q., Wen, Z., Jiao, F. & Li, R. (2006) Desertified soil fertility under different artificial vegetations
2214 in farming-pasturing interlock zone of northern Shaanxi Province. *Journal of Desert Research* **26**(6): 915-919.
- 2215 Hertl, D., Hartevelde, M. A. & Leuschner, C. (2009) Conversion of a tropical forest into agroforest alters the fine
2216 root-related carbon flux to the soil. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **41**: 481-490.
- 2217 Hölscher, D., Ludwig, B., Moller, R. F. & Folster, H. (1997) Dynamic of soil chemical parameters in shifting
2218 agriculture in the Eastern Amazon. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **66**: 153-163.
- 2219 Hou, X., Han, X., Wang, S. & Song, C. (2008) Different Land Uses and Management Effects on Soil Fertilities in
2220 Black Soil. *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* **22**(6): 99-104.
- 2221 Hsieh, Y. P. (1996) Soil organic carbon pools of two tropical soils inferred by carbon signatures. *Soil Science*
2222 *Society of America Journal* **60**: 1117-1121.
- 2223 Hu, Y., Zeng, D., Fan, Z. & Ai, G. Y. (2007) Effects of degraded sandy grassland afforestation on soil quality in
2224 semi-arid area of Northern China. *Chinese Journal of Applied Ecology* **18**(11): 2391-2397.
- 2225 Huang, D., Wang, K. & Wu, W. L. (2007) Dynamics of soil physical and chemical properties and vegetation
2226 succession characteristics during grassland desertification under sheep grazing in an agro-pastoral transition
2227 zone in Northern China. *Journal of Arid Environments* **70**: 120-136.
- 2228 Hughes, R. F., Kauffman, J. B. & Cummings, D. L. (2000) Fire in the Brazilian Amazon 3. Dynamics of biomass,
2229 C, and nutrient pools in regenerating forests. *Oecologia* **124**: 574-588.
- 2230 Hughes, R. F., Kauffman, J. B. & Cummings, D. L. (2002) Dynamics of aboveground and soil carbon and nitrogen
2231 stocks and cycling of available nitrogen along a land-use gradient in Rondonia, Brazil. *Ecosystems* **5**: 244-
2232 259.
- 2233 Hughes, R. F., Kauffman, J. B. & Jaramillo, V. J. (2000) Ecosystem-scale impacts of deforestation and land use
2234 in a humid tropical region of Mexico. *Ecological Applications* **10**: 515-527.
- 2235 Ihori, T., Burke, I. C., Lauenroth, W. K. & Coffin, D. P. (1995) Effects of cultivation and abandonment on soil
2236 organic matter in northeastern Colorado. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **59**: 1112-1119.
- 2237 Ishizuka, S., Iswandi, A., Nakajima, Y., Yonemura, S., Sudo, S., Tsuruta, H. & Murdiyaso, D. (2005) The variation
2238 of greenhouse gas emissions from soils of various land-use/cover types in Jambi province, Indonesia. *Nutrient*
2239 *Cycling in Agroecosystems* **71**: 17-32.
- 2240 Islam, K. R. & Weil, R. R. (2000) Land use effects on soil quality in a tropical forest ecosystem of Bangladesh.
2241 *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **79**: 9-16.
- 2242 Jakelaitis, A., da Silva, A. A., dos Santos, J. B. & Vivian, R. (2008) Quality of soil surface layer under forest,
2243 pastures and cropped areas. *Pesquisa Agropecuária Tropical. Pesquisa Agropecuaria Tropical* **38**: 118-127.
- 2244 Janssen, B. H. & Wienk, J. F. (1990) *Mechanized annual cropping on low fertility acid soils in the humid tropics*
2245 *- A case study of the Zanderij soils in Suriname*. Agricultural University, Wageningen Agricultural University
2246 Papers.
- 2247 Jaramillo, V. J., Kauffman, J. B., Renteria-Rodriguez, L., Cummings, D. L. & Ellingson, L. J. (2003) Biomass,
2248 carbon, and nitrogen pools in Mexican tropical dry forest landscapes. *Ecosystems* **6**: 609-629.
- 2249 Jia, S., He, X. & Chen, Y. (2004) Effect of Land Abandonment on Soil Organic Carbon Sequestration in Loess
2250 Hilly Areas. *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation Journal of Soil and Water Conservation* **18**(3): 78-81.
- 2251 Jia, X., Li, X. & Li, Y. (2007) Soil organic carbon and nitrogen dynamics during the re-vegetation progress in the
2252 arid desert region. *Plant Ecology (Chinese Version)* **31**: 66-74.
- 2253 Jimenez, J. J., Lal, R., Leblanc, H. A. & Russo, R. O. (2007) Soil organic carbon pool under native tree plantations
2254 in the Caribbean lowlands of Costa Rica. *Forest Ecology & Management* **241**: 134-144.
- 2255 Jun, W. & Liqing, S. (2007) Effects of Land Use on Soil Nutrients in Tibetan Region, Northwest Yunnan, China.
2256 *Journal of Northeast Forestry University* **35**(10): 45-47.

Second Order Draft

- 2257 Juo, A. S. R., Franzluebbers, K., Dabiri, A. & Ikhile, B. (1995) Changes in soil properties during long-term fallow
2258 and continuous cultivation after forest clearing in Nigeria. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **56**(9-18).
- 2259 Juo, A. S. R. & Lal, R. (1977) Effect of fallow and continuous cultivation on chemical and physical properties of
2260 an Alfisol in western Nigeria. *Plant and Soil* **47**: 567-584.
- 2261 Juo, A. S. R. & Lal, R. (1979) Nutrient Profile in a Tropical Alfisol under Conventional and No-Till Systems. *Soil*
2262 *Science* **127**: 168-173.
- 2263 Kainer, K. A., Duryea, M. L., de Macedo, N. C. & Williams, K. (1998) Brazil nut seedling establishment and
2264 autecology in extractive reserves of Acre, Brazil. *Ecological Applications* **8**: 397-410.
- 2265 Karhu, K., Wall, A., Vanhala, P., Liski, J., Esala, M. & Regina, K. (2011) Effects of afforestation and deforestation
2266 on boreal soil carbon stocks-Comparison of measured C stocks with Yasso07 model results. *Geoderma* **164**:
2267 33-45.
- 2268 Kawanabe, S., Nan, Y., Zhang, S. & Oshida, T. (2000) A Change of Vegetation and Soil of the Desertified
2269 Grasslands in the Process of Recovery. 1. At the sites of the sand dune and the flat sand land. *Soil and Water*
2270 *Conservation Technology Bulletin* **4**: 16-20.
- 2271 Keith, A. M., Rowe, R. L., Parmar, K., Perks, M. P., Mackie, E., Dondini, M. & McNamara, N. P. (2015)
2272 Implications of land-use change to short rotation forestry in Great Britain for soil and biomass carbon. *Global*
2273 *Change Biology Bioenergy* **7**: 541-552.
- 2274 King, J. A. & Campbell, B. M. (1994) Soil organic matter relations in 5 land-cover types in Miombo Region
2275 (Zimbabwe). *Forest Ecology and Management* **67**: 225-239.
- 2276 Kotto-Same, J., Woomer, P. L., Appolinaire, M. & Louis, Z. (1997) Carbon dynamics in slash-and-burn agriculture
2277 and land use alternatives of the humid forest zone in Cameroon. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **65**:
2278 245-256.
- 2279 Koutika, L. S., Bartoli, F., Andreux, F., Cerri, C. C., Burtin, G., Chone, T. & Philipppy, R. (1997) Organic matter
2280 dynamics and aggregation in soils under rain forest and pastures of increasing age in the eastern Amazon
2281 Basin. *Geoderma* **76**: 87-112.
- 2282 Krishnaswamy, J. & Richter, D. D. (2002) Properties of advanced weathering-stage soils in tropical forests and
2283 pastures. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **66**: 244-253.
- 2284 Lal, R. (1998) Land use and soil management effects on soil organic matter dynamics on alfisols in western Nigeria.
2285 *Soil Processes and the Carbon Cycle*: 109-126.
- 2286 Lemenih, M., Karlton, E. & Olsson, M. (2005) Assessing soil chemical and physical property responses to
2287 deforestation and subsequent cultivation in smallholders farming system in Ethiopia. . *Agriculture Ecosystem*
2288 *& Environment* **105**: 373-386.
- 2289 Lemenih, M., Karlton, E. & Olsson, M. (2005) Soil organic matter dynamics after deforestation along a farm field
2290 chronosequence in southern highlands of Ethiopia. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **109**: 9-19.
- 2291 Lemma, B., Kleja, D. B., Nilsson, I. & Olsson, M. (2006) Soil carbon sequestration under different exotic tree
2292 species in southwestern highlands of Ethiopia. *Geoderma* **136**: 886-898.
- 2293 Lepsch, I. F., Menk, J. R. F. & Oliveira, J. B. (1994) Carbon Storage and Other Properties of Soils under
2294 Agriculture and Natural Vegetation in Sao-Paulo State, Brazil. *Soil Use and Management* **10**: 34-42.
- 2295 Li, M., Dong, Y., Qi, Y. & Geng, Y. (2005) Effect of Land-use Change on the Contents of C & N in Temperate
2296 Grassland Soils. . *Grassland of China* **27**(1): 1-6.
- 2297 Li, X. G., Wang, Z. F., Ma, Q. F. & Li, F. M. (2007) Crop cultivation and intensive grazing affect organic C pools
2298 and aggregate stability in arid grassland soil. *Soil & Tillage Research* **95**: 172-181.
- 2299 Li, Y., Li, X., Zhang, P. & Yin, P. (2007) Effects of land use on organic carbon and nutrient contents in desert
2300 soil. *Journal of Gansu Agricultural University* **42**(2): 103-107.
- 2301 Li, Y. Y., Shao, M. A., Zhen, G. J. Y. & Li, Q. F. (2007) Impact of grassland recovery and reconstruction on soil
2302 organic carbon in the northern Loess Plateau. *Acta Ecologica Sinica* **27**(6): 2279-2287.
- 2303 Lilienfein, J., Wilcke, W., Vilela, L., Ayarza, A., do Carmo Lima, S. & Zech, W. (2003) Soil fertility under native
2304 cerrado and pasture in the Brazilian savanna. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **67**: 1195-1205.
- 2305 Lima, A. M. N., Silva, I. R., Neves, J. C. L., Novais, R. F., Barros, N. F., Mendonca, E. S., Smyth, T. J., Moreira,
2306 M. S. & Leite, F. P. (2006) Soil organic carbon dynamics following afforestation of degraded pastures with
2307 Eucalyptus in southeastern Brazil. *Forest Ecology & Management* **235**: 219-231.

- 2308 Lisboa, C., Conant, R. T., Haddix, M. L., Cerri, C. E. P. & Cerri, C. C. (2009) Soil carbon turnover measurement
2309 by physical fractionation at a forest-to-pasture chronosequence in the Brazilian Amazon. *Ecosystems* **12**:
2310 1212-1221.
- 2311 Lugo, A. E. & Sanchez, M. J. (1986) Land-Use and Organic-Carbon Content of Some Subtropical Soils. *Plant and*
2312 *Soil* **96**: 185-196.
- 2313 Luizao, R. C. C., Bonde, T. A. & Rosswall, T. (1992) Seasonal variation of soil microbial biomass-the effects of
2314 clearfelling a tropical rainforest and establishment of pasture in the Central Amazon. *Soil Biology &*
2315 *Biochemistry* **24**: 805-813.
- 2316 Ma, K., He, X., Ma, B., Luo, D. & Ma, Y. (2006) Effects of land use pattern on soil in the Loess Plateau of south
2317 Ningxia. *Ecology and Environment* **15**(6): 1231-1236.
- 2318 Macedo, M. O., Resende, A. S., Garcia, P. C., Boddey, R. M., Jantalia, C. P., Urquiaga, S., Campello, E. F. C. &
2319 Franco, A. A. (2008) Changes in soil C and N stocks and nutrient dynamics 13 years after recovery of degraded
2320 land using leguminous nitrogen-fixing trees. *Forest Ecology & Management* **255**: 1516-1524.
- 2321 Maia, S. M. F., Ogle, S. M., Cerri, C. E. P. & Cerri, C. C. (2009) Effects of grassland management on soil carbon
2322 sequestration in Rondonia and Mato Grosso states, Brazil. *Geoderma* **149**: 84-91.
- 2323 Makumba, W., Akinnifesi, F. K., Janssen, B. & Oenema, O. (2007) Long-term impact of a gliricidia-maize
2324 intercropping system on carbon sequestration in southern Malawi. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environmen*
2325 **118**: 237-243.
- 2326 Manlay, R. J., Kaire, M., Masse, D., Chotte, J. L., Ciornei, G. & Floret, C. (2002) Carbon, nitrogen and phosphorus
2327 allocation in agro-ecosystems of a West African savanna I. The plant component under semi-permanent
2328 cultivation. *Agriculture, Ecosystems, & Environment* **88**: 215-232.
- 2329 Manlay, R. J., Masse, D., Chotte, J. L., Feller, C., Kaire, M., Fardoux, J. & Pontanier, R. (2002) Carbon, nitrogen
2330 and phosphorus allocation in agro-ecosystems of a West African savanna II. The soil component under semi-
2331 permanent cultivation. *Agriculture, Ecosystems, & Environment* **88**: 233-248.
- 2332 Maquere, V., Laclau, J. P., Bernoux, M., Saint-Andre, L., Goncalves, J. L. M., Cerri, C. C., Piccolo, M. C. &
2333 Ranger, J. (2008) Influence of land use (savanna, pasture, Eucalyptus plantations) on soil carbon and nitrogen
2334 stocks in Brazil. *European Journal of Soil Science* **59**: 863-877.
- 2335 Marin-Spiotta, E., Silver, W., Swanston, C. W. & Ostertag, R. (2009) Soil organic matter dynamics during 80
2336 years of reforestation of tropical pastures. *Global Change Biology* **15**: 1584-1597.
- 2337 Markewitz, D., Davidson, E., Moutinho, P. & Nepstad, D. (2004) Nutrient loss and redistribution after forest
2338 clearing on a highly weathered soil in Amazonia. *Ecological Applications* **14**: S177-S199.
- 2339 Martins, E. L., Coringa, J. E. S. & Weber, O. L. S. (2009) Organic carbon in granulometric fraction and in humic
2340 substances of a Brazilian Oxisol under different land use systems. *Acta Amazonica* **39**: 655-660.
- 2341 Masto, R. E., Chhonkar, P. K., Purakayastha, T. J., Patra, A. K. & Singh, D. (2008) Soil quality indices for
2342 evaluation of long-term land use and soil management practices in semi-arid sub-tropical India. *Land*
2343 *Degradation & Development* **19**: 516-529.
- 2344 Materechera, S. A. & Mkhabela, T. S. (2001) Influence of land-use on properties of a ferrallitic soil under low
2345 external input farming in southeastern Swaziland. *Soil & Tillage Research* **62**: 15-25.
- 2346 McGrath, D. A., Smith, C. K., Gholz, H. L. & Oliveira, F. D. (2001) Effects of land-use change on soil nutrient
2347 dynamics in Amazonia. *Ecosystems* **4**: 625-645.
- 2348 Mendham, D. S., O'Connell, A. M. & Grove, T. S. (2003) Change in soil carbon after land-clearing or afforestation
2349 in highly weathered lateritic and sandy soils of southwestern Australia. *Agriculture, Ecosystems &*
2350 *Environment* **95**: 143-156.
- 2351 Mikhailova, E. A., Bryant, R. B., Vassenev, I. I., Schwager, S. J. & Post, C. J. (2000) Cultivation effects on soil
2352 carbon and nitrogen contents at depth in the Russian Chernozem. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **64**:
2353 738-745.
- 2354 Morris, A. R. (1984) A comparison of soil nutrient levels under grassland and two rotations of *Pinus patula* in the
2355 Usutu Forest, Swaziland. In: *Proceedings IUFRO Symposium on Site and Productivity of Fast Growing*
2356 *Plantations*, pp. 881-892.
- 2357 Motavalli, P. P., Discekici, H. & Kuhn, J. (2000) The impact of land clearing and agricultural practices on soil
2358 organic C fractions and CO₂ efflux in the Northern Guam aquifer. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment*
2359 **79**: 17-27.

Second Order Draft

- 2360 Motavalli, P. P. & McConnell, J. (1998) Land use and soil nitrogen status in a tropical pacific island environment.
2361 *Journal of Environmental Quality* **27**: 119-123.
- 2362 Muller, M. M. L., Guimaraes, M. D., Desjardins, T. & Martins, P. F. D. (2001) Pasture degradation in the Amazon
2363 region: soil physical properties and root growth. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Brasileira* **36**: 1409-1418.
- 2364 Mutuo, P. K., Cadisch, G., Albrecht, A., Palm, C. A. & Verchot, L. (2005) Potential of agroforestry for carbon
2365 sequestration and mitigation of greenhouse gas emissions from soils in the tropics. *Nutrient Cycling in*
2366 *Agroecosystems* **71**: 43-54.
- 2367 Nadal-Romero, E., Cammeraat, E., Perez-Cardiel, E. & Lasanta, T. (2016) How do soil organic carbon stocks
2368 change after cropland abandonment in Mediterranean humid mountain areas?. *Science of Total*
2369 *Environment* **566-567**: 741-752.
- 2370 Navarrete, D., Sitch, S., Aragao, L. E. O. C. & Pedroni, L. (2016) Conversion from forests to pastures in the
2371 Colombian Amazon leads to contrasting soil carbon dynamics depending on land management practices.
2372 *Global Change Biology* **22**: 3503-3517.
- 2373 Navarrete, I. A. & Tsutsuki, K. (2008) Land-use impact on soil carbon, nitrogen, neutral sugar composition and
2374 related chemical properties in a degraded Ultisol in Leyte, Philippines. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* **54**:
2375 321-331.
- 2376 Neill, C., Cerri, C. C., Melillo, J. M., Feigl, B. J., Steudler, P. A., Moraes, J. F. L. & Piccolo, M. C. (1998) Stocks
2377 and dynamics of soil carbon following deforestation for pasture in Rondonia. In: *Soil Processes and the*
2378 *Carbon Cycle*, eds. R. Lal, J. M. Kimble, R. F. Follett & B. A. Stewart, pp. 9-28.
- 2379 Neill, C., Melillo, J. M., Steudler, P. A., Cerri, C. C., de Moraes, J. F. L., Piccolo, M. C. & Brito, M. (1997) Soil
2380 carbon and nitrogen stocks following forest clearing for pasture in the southwestern Brazilian Amazon.
2381 *Ecological Applications* **7**: 1216-1225.
- 2382 Neufeldt, H., Resck, D. V. S. & Ayarza, M. A. (2002) Texture and land-use effects on soil organic matter in
2383 Cerrado Oxisols, Central Brazil. *Geoderma* **107**: 151-164.
- 2384 Ogle, S. M., Breidt, F. J. & Paustian, K. (2002) Agricultural management impacts on soil organic carbon storage
2385 under moist and dry climatic conditions of temperate and tropical regions. *Biogeochemistry* **72**: 87-121.
- 2386 Ogunkunle, A. O. & Eghaghara, O. O. (1992) Influence of land-use on soil properties in a forest region of southern
2387 Nigeria. *Soil Use and Management* **8**: 121-125.
- 2388 Ohta, S. (1990) Initial soil changes associated with afforestation with *Acacia auriculiformis* and *Pinus kesiya* on
2389 denuded grasslands of the Pantabangan Area, Central Luzon, the Phillipines. *Soil Science & Plant Nutrition*
2390 **36**: 633-643.
- 2391 Osher, L. J., Matson, P. A. & Amundson, R. (2003) Effect of land-use change on soil carbon in Hawaii.
2392 *Biogeochemistry* **65**: 213-232.
- 2393 Parfitt, R. L., Theng, B. K. G., Whitton, J. S. & Shepherd, T. G. (1997) Effects of clay minerals and land use on
2394 organic matter pools. *Geoderma* **75**: 1-12.
- 2395 Paul, S., Flessa, H., Veldkamp, E. & Lopez-Ulloa, M. (2008) Stabilization of recent soil carbon in the humid
2396 tropics following land use changes: evidence from aggregate fractionation and stable isotope analyses.
2397 *Biogeochemistry* **87**: 247-263.
- 2398 Pennock, D. J. & van Kessel, C. (1997) Effect of agriculture and of clear-cut forest harvest on landscape-scale soil
2399 organic carbon storage in Saskatchewan. *Canadian Journal of Soil* **77**: 211-218.
- 2400 Perrin, A. S., Fujisaki, K., Petitjean, C., Sarrazin, M., Godet, M., Garric, B., Horth, J. C., Balbino, L. C., Filho, A.
2401 S., de Almeida Machado, P. L. O. & Brossard, M. (2014) Conversion of forest to agriculture in Amazonia
2402 with the chop-and-mulch method: does it improve the soil carbon stock?. *Agriculture Ecosystem &*
2403 *Environment* **184**: 101-114.
- 2404 Piccolo, G. A., Andriulo, A. E. & Mary, B. (2008) Changes in soil organic matter under different land management
2405 in Misiones Province (Argentina). *Scientia Agrícola (Piracicaba, Braz.)* **65**: 290-297.
- 2406 Potter, K. N., Torbert, H. A., Johnson, H. B. & Tischler, C. R. (1999) Carbon storage after long-term grass
2407 establishment on degraded soils. *Soil Science* **164**: 718-725.
- 2408 Potvin, C., Whidden, E. & Moore, T. (2004) A case study of carbon pools under three different land-uses in
2409 Panama. *Climatic Change* **67**: 291-307.

- 2410 Powers, J. S. (2004) Changes in soil carbon and nitrogen after contrasting land-use transitions in northeastern
2411 Costa Rica. *Ecosystems* **7**: 134-146.
- 2412 Powers, J. S. & Veldkamp, E. (2005) Regional variation in soil carbon and $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ in forests and pastures of
2413 northeastern Costa Rica. *Biogeochemistry* **72**: 315-336.
- 2414 Rangel, O. J. P., Silva, C. A. & Guimarães, P. T. G. (2007) Stock and Fractions of the Organic Matter of Latosol
2415 Cultivated with Coffee in Different Planting Spacings. *Revista Brasileira de Ciencia do Solo* **31**: 1341-1353.
- 2416 Rasiah, V., Florentine, S. K., Williams, B. L. & Westbrooke, M. E. (2004) The impact of deforestation and pasture
2417 abandonment on soil properties in the wet tropics of Australia. *Geoderma* **120**: 35-45.
- 2418 Reeder, J. D., Schuman, G. E. & Bowman, R. A. (1998) Soil C and N changes on conservation reserve program
2419 lands in the central Great Plains. *Soil and Tillage Research* **47**: 339-349.
- 2420 Reiners, W. A., Bouwman, A. F., Parsons, W. F. J. & Keller, M. (1994) Tropical rainforest conversion to pasture:
2421 changes in vegetation and soil properties. *Ecological Applications* **4**: 363-377.
- 2422 Resh, S. C., Binkley, D. & Parrotta, J. A. (2002) Greater soil carbon sequestration under nitrogen-fixing trees
2423 compared with Eucalyptus species. *Ecosystems* **5**: 217-231.
- 2424 Rhoades, C. C., Eckert, G. E. & Coleman, D. (2000) Soil carbon differences among forest, agriculture, and
2425 secondary vegetation in lower montane Ecuador. *Ecological Applications* **10**: 497-505.
- 2426 Richards, A. E., Dalal, R. C. & Schmidt, S. (2007) Soil carbon turnover and sequestration in native subtropical
2427 tree plantations. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **39**: 2078-2090.
- 2428 Riezebos, H. T. & Loerts, A. C. (1998) Influence of land use change and tillage practice on soil organic matter in
2429 southern Brazil and eastern Paraguay. *Soil & Tillage Research* **49**: 271-275.
- 2430 Rojas, J. M., Prause, J., Sanzano, G. A., Arce, O. E. A. & Sanchez, M. C. (2016) Soil quality indicators selection
2431 by mixed models and multivariate techniques in deforested areas for agricultural use in NW of Chaco,
2432 Argentina. *Soil & Tillage Research* **155**: 250-262.
- 2433 Roscoe, R. & Buurman, P. (2003) Tillage effects on soil organic matter in density fractions of a Cerrado Oxisol.
2434 *Soil & Tillage Research* **70**: 107-119.
- 2435 Rossi, J., Govaerts, A., De Vos, B., Verbist, B., Vervoort, A., Poesen, J., Muys, B. & Deckers, J. (2009) Spatial
2436 structures of soil organic carbon in tropical forests--a case study of Southeastern Tanzania. *Catena* **77**: 19-27.
- 2437 Russell, A. E., Raich, J. W., Fisher, R. F. & Valverde-Barrantes, O. J. (2007) Tree species effects on soil properties
2438 in experimental plantations in tropical moist forest. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **71**: 1389-1397.
- 2439 Sa, J. C. M., Cerri, C. C., Dick, W. A., Lal, R., Venske Filho, S. P., Piccolo, M. C. & Feigl, B. E. (2001) Organic
2440 matter dynamics and carbon sequestration rates for a tillage chronosequence in a Brazilian Oxisol. *Soil Science*
2441 *Society of America Journal* **65**: 1486-1499.
- 2442 Saggat, S., Yeates, G. W. & Shepherd, T. G. (2001) Cultivation effects on soil biological properties, microfauna
2443 and organic matter dynamics in Eutric Gleysol and Gleyic Luvisol soils in New Zealand. *Soil & Tillage*
2444 *Research* **58**: 55-68.
- 2445 Saha, S. K., Nair, P. K. R., Nair, V. D. & Kumar, B. M. (2009) Soil carbon stock in relation to plant diversity of
2446 homegardens in Kerala, India. *Agroforestry Systems* **76**: 53-65.
- 2447 Saha, S. K., Nair, P. K. R., Nair, V. D. & Kumar, B. M. (2010) Carbon storage in relation to soil size-fractions
2448 under tropical tree-based land-use systems. *Plant & Soil* **328**: 433-446.
- 2449 Salimon, C. I., Davidson, E. A., Victoria, R. L. & Melo, A. W. F. (2004) CO₂ flux from soil in pastures and forests
2450 in southwestern Amazonia. *Global Change Biology* **10**: 833-843.
- 2451 Sanchez, P. A., Villachica, J. H. & Bandy, D. E. (1983) Soil fertility dynamics after clearing a tropical rainforest
2452 in Peru. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **47**: 1171-1178.
- 2453 Saynes, V., Hidalgo, C., Etchevers, J. D. & Campo, J. E. (2005) Soil C and N dynamics in primary and secondary
2454 seasonally dry tropical forests in Mexico. *Applied Soil Ecology* **29**: 282-289.
- 2455 Schedlbauer, J. L. & Kavanagh, K. L. (2008) Soil carbon dynamics in a chronosequence of secondary forests in
2456 northeastern Costa Rica. *Forest Ecology and Management* **255**: 1326-1335.
- 2457 Schiffman, P. M. & Johnson, W. C. (1989) Phytomass and detrital carbon storage during forest regrowth in the
2458 southeastern United States Piedmont. *Canadian Journal of Forest Research* **19**: 69-78.

Second Order Draft

- 2459 Schwendenmann, L. & Pendall, E. (2006) Effects of forest conversion into grassland on soil aggregate structure
2460 and carbon storage in Panama: evidence from soil carbon fractionation and stable isotopes *Plant & Soil* **288**:
2461 217-232.
- 2462 Shang, C. & Tiessen, H. (1997) Organic matter lability in a tropical oxisol: Evidence from shifting cultivation,
2463 chemical oxidation, particle size, density, and magnetic fractionations. *Soil Science* **162**: 795-807.
- 2464 Sheng, X., Liu, Y. & Sun, J. (2004) Effect of land-use change on soil habitat in north Hebei plateau during last
2465 50 year. *Chinese Journal of Applied Ecology* **15**(4): 589-592.
- 2466 Siband, P. (1974) Evolution of soil characters and fertility in a red soil in Casamance. *Agronomie Tropicale* **29**:
2467 1228-1248.
- 2468 Silva, A. M., Nogueira, D. P., Ikematsu, P., Silveira, F. M., Bombach, M., Alves, S. H., Paula, F. P. & Camargo,
2469 P. B. (2009) Carbon stocks and isotopic composition of the organic matter in soils covered by native
2470 vegetation and pasture in Sorocaba, SP, Brazil. *International Journal of Environmental Research* **3**: 435-440.
- 2471 Silver, W. L., Kueppers, L. M., Lugo, A. E., Ostertag, R. & Matzek, V. (2004) Carbon sequestration and plant
2472 community dynamics following reforestation of tropical pasture. *Ecological Applications* **14**: 1115-1127.
- 2473 Sitompul, S. M., Hairiah, K., Cadisch, G. & Van Noordwijk, M. (2000) Dynamics of density fractions of macro-
2474 organic matter after forest conversion to sugarcane and woodlots, accounted for in a modified Century model.
2475 *Netherlands Journal of Agricultural Science* **48**: 61-73.
- 2476 Six, J., Elliott, E. T., Paustian, K. & Doran, J. W. (1998) Aggregation and soil organic matter accumulation in
2477 cultivated and native grassland soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **62**: 1367-1377.
- 2478 Six, J., Paustian, K., Elliott, E. T. & Combrink, C. (2000) Soil structure and organic matter: I. Distribution of
2479 aggregate-size classes and aggregate-associated carbon. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **64**: 681-689.
- 2480 Slobodian, N., Van Rees, K. & Pennock, D. (2002) Cultivation-induced effects on belowground biomass and
2481 organic carbon. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **66**: 924-930.
- 2482 Smiley, G. L. & Kroschel, J. (2008) Temporal changes in carbon stocks of cocoa-gliricidia agroforests in Central
2483 Sulawesi, Indonesia. *Agroforest Systems* **73**: 219-231.
- 2484 Smith, C. K., Oliveira, F. D., Gholz, H. L. & Baima, A. (2002) Soil carbon stocks after forest conversion to tree
2485 plantations in lowland Amazonia, Brazil. *Forest Ecology and Management* **164**: 257-263.
- 2487 Sohng, J., Singhakumara, B. M. P. & Ashton, M. S. (2017) Effects on soil chemistry of tropical deforestation for
2488 agriculture and subsequent reforestation with special reference to changes in carbon and nitrogen. *Forest*
2489 *Ecology & Management* **389**: 331-340.
- 2490 Solomon, D., Fritzsche, F., Lehmann, J., Tekalign, M. & Zech, W. (2002) Soil organic matter dynamics in the
2491 subhumid agroecosystems of the Ethiopian Highlands: evidence from natural ¹³C abundance and particle-
2492 size fractionation. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **66**: 969-978.
- 2493 Solomon, D., Lehmann, J. & Kinyangi, J. (2007) Long-term impacts of anthropogenic perturbations on dynamics
2494 and speciation of organic carbon in tropical forest and subtropical grassland ecosystems. *Global Change*
2495 *Biology* **13**: 511-530.
- 2496 Solomon, D., Lehmann, J. & Zech, W. (2000) Land use effects on soil organic matter properties of chromic luvisols
2497 in semi-arid northern Tanzania: carbon, nitrogen, lignin and carbohydrates. *Agriculture Ecosystems &*
2498 *Environment* **78**: 203-213.
- 2499 Sommer, R., Denich, M. & Vlek, P. L. G. (2000) Carbon storage and root penetration in deep soils under small-
2500 farmer land-use systems in the Eastern Amazon region, Brazil. *Plant and Soil* **219**: 231-241.
- 2501 Sparling, G. P., Schipper, L. A., Hewitt, A. E. & Degens, B. P. (2000) Resistance to cropping pressure of two New
2502 Zealand soils with contrasting mineralogy. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **38**: 85-100.
- 2503 Srivastava, S. C. & Singh, J. S. (1991) Microbial-C, microbial-N and microbial-P in dry tropical forests soils –
2504 effects of alternative land-uses and nutrient flux. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **23**: 117-124.
- 2505 Su, Y. (2007) Soil carbon and nitrogen sequestration following the conversion of cropland to alfalfa forage land
2506 in northwest China. *Soil & Tillage Research* **92**: 181-189.
- 2507 Su, Y., Li, Y. & Zhao, H. (2006) Soil properties and their spatial pattern in a degraded sandy grassland under post-
2508 grazing restoration, Inner Mongolia, northern China. *Biogeochemistry* **79**: 297-314.

- 2509 Su, Y., Zhao, H. & Li, Y. (2004) Spatial pattern of soil chemical properties in degraded sandy grassland under
2510 post-grazing natural restoration in Horqin sandy land. *Acta Pedologica sinica* **41**(3): 369-374.
- 2511 Su, Y., Zhao, H., Zhang, T. & Cui, J. (2002) Characteristics of Sandy Grassland Soils under Post-grazing Natural
2512 Restoration in Horqin Sandy Land. *Journal of Desert Research* **22**(4): 333-338.
- 2513 Su, Y. Z., Zhao, H. L., Zhang, T. H. & Zhao, X. Y. (2004) Soil properties following cultivation and non-grazing
2514 of a semi-arid sandy grassland in northern China. *Soil & Tillage Research* **75**: 27-36.
- 2515 Szott, L. T. & Palm, C. A. (1996) Nutrient stocks in managed and natural humid tropical fallows. *Plant and Soil*
2516 **186**: 293-309.
- 2517 Templer, P. H., Groffman, P. M., Flecker, A. S. & Power, A. G. (2005) Land use change and soil nutrient
2518 transformations in the Los Haitises region of the Dominican Republic. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **37**: 215-
2519 225.
- 2520 Tian, H., Zhou, D. & Guo, P. (2001) The change of soil and vegetation with different years of leaving uncultivated.
2521 *Journal of Northeast Normal University* **33**(4): 72-77.
- 2522 Tian, J., Zhou, Z., Bao, B. & Sun, J. (2008) Variations of soil particle size distribution with land-use types and
2523 influences on soil organic carbon and nitrogen. *Journal of Plant Ecology (Chinese version)* **32**(3): 601-610.
- 2524 Tiessen, H., Salcedo, I. H. & Sampaio, E. (1992) Nutrient and soil organic matter dynamics under shifting
2525 cultivation in semiarid northeastern Brazil. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **38**: 139-151.
- 2526 Tiessen, H., Stewart, J. W. B. & Bettany, J. R. (1982) Cultivation effects on the amounts and concentrations of
2527 carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus in grassland soils. *Agronomy Journal* **74**: 831-835.
- 2528 Tornquist, C. G., Hons, F. M., Feagley, S. E. & Haggard, J. (1999) Agroforestry system effects on soil characteristics
2529 of the Sarapiquí region of Costa Rica. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* **73**: 19-28.
- 2530 Townsend, A. R., Vitousek, P. M. & Trumbore, S. E. (1995) Soil organic matter dynamics along gradients in
2531 temperature and land use on the island of Hawaii. *Ecology* **76**: 721-733.
- 2532 Trouve, C., Mariotti, A., Schwartz, D. & Guillet, B. (1994) Soil Organic-Carbon Dynamics under Eucalyptus and
2533 Pinus Planted on Savannas in the Congo. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **26**: 287-295.
- 2534 Trumbore, S. E., Davidson, E. A., Decamargo, P. B., Nepstad, D. C. & Martinelli, L. A. (1995) Belowground
2535 Cycling of Carbon in Forests and Pastures of Eastern Amazonia. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* **9**: 515-528.
- 2536 Uhl, C. & Jordan, C. F. (1984) Succession and nutrient dynamics following forest cutting and burning in Amazonia.
2537 *Ecology* **65**: 1476-1490.
- 2538 Unger, P. W. (2001) *Total carbon, aggregation, bulk density, and penetration resistance of cropland and nearby*
2539 *grassland soils*. Madison, WI: SSSA Special Publication
- 2540 Vagen, T. G., Walsh, M. G. & Shepherd, K. D. (2006) Stable isotopes for characterisation of trends in soil carbon
2541 following deforestation and land use change in the highlands of Madagascar. *Geoderma* (135): 133-139.
- 2542 van Dam, D., Veldkamp, E. & van Breemen, N. (1997) Soil organic carbon dynamics: variability with depth in
2543 forested and deforested soils under pasture in Costa Rica. *Biogeochemistry* **39**: 343-375.
- 2544 van Noordwijk, M., Cerri, C., Woomer, P. L., Nugroho, K. & Bernoux, M. (1997) Soil carbon dynamics in the
2545 humid tropical forest zone. *Geoderma* **79**: 187-225.
- 2546 van Straaten, O., Corre, M. D., Wolf, K., Tchienkoua, M., Cuellar, E., Matthews, R. B. & Veldkamp, E. (2015)
2547 Conversion of lowland tropical forests to tree cash crop plantations loses up to one-half of stored soil organic
2548 carbon. *PNAS* **112**: 9956-9960.
- 2549 Veldkamp, E. (1994) Organic-Carbon Turnover in 3 Tropical Soils under Pasture after Deforestation. *Soil Science*
2550 *Society of America Journal* **58**: 175-180.
- 2551 Veldkamp, E., Becker, A., Schwendenmann, L., Clark, D. A. & Schulte-Bisping, H. (2003) Substantial labile
2552 carbon stocks and microbial activity in deeply weathered soils below a tropical wet forest. *Global Change*
2553 *Biology* **9**: 1171-1184.
- 2554 Villarino, S. H., Studdert, G. A., Laterra, P. & Cendoya, M. G. (2014) Agricultural impact on soil organic carbon
2555 content: Testing the IPCC carbon accounting method for evaluations at county scale. *Agriculture, Ecosystems*
2556 *and Environment* **185**: 118-132.

Second Order Draft

- 2557 Voroney, R. P., Van Veen, J. A. & Paul, E. A. (1981) Organic C dynamics in grassland soils. 2. Model validation
2558 and simulation of the long-term effects of cultivation and rainfall erosion. *Canadian Journal of Soil* **61**: 211-
2559 224.
- 2560 Wadsworth, G., Southard, R. J. & Singer, M. J. (1988) Effects of Fallow Length on Organic-Carbon and Soil
2561 Fabric of Some Tropical Uduits. *Science Society of America Journal* **52**: 1424-1430.
- 2562 Wairu, M. & Lal, R. (2003) Soil organic carbon in relation to cultivation and topsoil removal on sloping lands of
2563 Kolombangara, Solomon Islands. *Soil & Tillage Research* **70**: 19-27.
- 2564 Walker, S. M. & Desanker, P. V. (2004) The impact of land use on soil carbon in Miombo woodlands of Malawi.
2565 *Forest Ecology & Management* **203**: 345-360.
- 2566 Wang, G., Haiyan, M., Ju, Q. & Juan, C. (2004) Impact of land use changes on soil carbon, nitrogen and
2567 phosphorus and water pollution in an arid region of northwest China. *Soil Use and Management* **20**: 32-39.
- 2568 Wang, J. M. & Zhang, X. C. (2009) Changes of carbon storage in vegetation and soil during different successional
2569 stages of rehabilitated grassland. *Acta Prataculturae Sinica* **18**(1): 1-8.
- 2570 Wang, S., Wilkes, A., Zhang, Z., Chang, X., Lang, R., Wang, Y. & Niu, H. (2011) Management and land use
2571 change effects on soil carbon in northern China's grasslands: a synthesis. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and*
2572 *Environment* **142**: 329-340.
- 2573 Wang, W. Y., Wang, Q. J., Wang, C. Y., Shi, H. L. & Wang, G. (2005) The effect of land management on carbon
2574 and nitrogen status in plants and soils of alpine meadows on the Tibetan plateau. *Land Degradation &*
2575 *Development* **16**: 405-415.
- 2576 Wang, W. Y., Wang, Q. J. & Wang, G. (2006) Effects of land degradation and rehabilitation on soil carbon and
2577 nitrogen content on alpine Kobersia meadow. *Ecology and Environment* **15**: 362-366.
- 2578 Wang, X., Liu, J., Zhang, X., Lei, R. X. & Lai, Y. (2007) Effects of Landuse Change on Soil Nutrients and Enzyme
2579 Activities and Their Correlations in Semiarid Area of the Loess Plateau. *Bulletin of Soil and Water*
2580 *Conservation* **27**(6): 50-56.
- 2581 Wang, Z., Gao, B. & Li, X. (2006) Effects of different land use types on carbohydrate content and aggregate
2582 stability in arid grassland soil. *Journal of Gansu Agricultural University* **41**(3): 91-95.
- 2583 Wang, Z., Han, X. & Li, L. (2008) Effects of grassland conversion to croplands on soil organic carbon in the
2584 temperate Inner Mongolia. *Journal of Environmental Management* **86**: 529-534.
- 2585 Weaver, P. L., Birdsey, R. A. & Lugo, A. E. (1987) Soil organic matter in secondary forests of Puerto Rico.
2586 *BioTropica* **19**: 17-23.
- 2587 Wick, B., Tiessen, H. & Menezes, R. S. C. (2000) Land quality changes following the conversion of the natural
2588 vegetation into silvo-pastoral systems in semi-arid NE Brazil. Plant and Soil. *Plant and Soil* **222**: 59-70.
- 2589 Wick, B., Veldkamp, E., de Mello, W. Z., Keller, M. & Crill, P. (2005) Nitrous oxide fluxes and nitrogen cycling
2590 along a pasture chronosequence in Central Amazonia, Brazil. *Biogeosciences* **2**: 175-187.
- 2591 Wu, R. & Tiessen, H. (2002) Effect of Land Use on Soil Degradation in Alpine Grassland Soil, China. *Soil Science*
2592 *Society of America Journal* **66**: 1648-1655.
- 2593 Wu, X., Zhang, L., Ding, Y., Wang, Q., Lu, H. & Wang, X. (2006) Effect of Land Use on Soil Properties in Inter-
2594 distributing Area of Farming and Pasturing of Keerqin Sandy Land. *Journal of Soil and Water*
2595 *Conservation* **20**(4): 116-119.
- 2596 Xu, S. Q., Zhang, M., Y., Zhang, H. L., Chen, F., Yang, G. L. & Xiao, X. P. (2013) Soil organic carbon stocks as
2597 affected by tillage systems in a double-cropped rice field. *Pedosphere* **23**(5): 696-704.
- 2598 Yan, Y., Tang, H., Chang, R. & Liu, L. (2008) Variation of Below-Ground Carbon Sequestration Under Long
2599 Term Cultivation and Grazing in the Typical Steppe of Nei Monggol in North China. *Environmental*
2600 *Science* **29**(5): 1388-1393.
- 2601 Yang, J. C., Huang, J. H., Pan, Q. M., Tang, J. W. & Han, X. G. (2004) Long-term impacts of land-use change on
2602 dynamics of tropical soil carbon and nitrogen pools. *Journal of Environmental Sciences-China* **16**: 256-261.
- 2603 Yang, X., Blagodatsky, S., Lippe, M., Liu, F., Hammond, J., Xu, J. & Cadisch, G. (2016) Land-use change impact
2604 on time-averaged carbon balances: rubber expansion and reforestation in a biosphere reserve, south-west
2605 China. *Forest Ecology and Management* **372**: 149-163.
- 2606 Yemefack, M., Rossiter, D. G. & Jetten, V. G. (2006) Empirical modelling of soil dynamics along a
2607 chronosequence of shifting cultivation systems in southern Cameroon. *Geoderma* **133**: 380-397.

- 2608 Yin, P., Li, X., Li, Y. & Zhang, P. (2008) Changes in soil organic C and N and aggregate stability along a
2609 chronosequence of Cultivation in sub-alpine grassland. *Journal of Gansu Agricultural University* **43**(4): 97-
2610 102.
- 2611 Yonekura, Y., Ohta, S., Kiyono, Y., Aksa, D., Morisada, K., Tanaka, N. & Kanzaki, M. (2010) Changes in soil
2612 carbon stock after deforestation and subsequent establishment of "Imperata" grassland in the Asian humid
2613 tropics. *Plant & Soil* **329**: 495-507.
- 2614 Yu, W., Ma, Q., Zhao, X., Zhou, H. & Li, J. (2007) Changes of soil active organic carbon pool under different
2615 land use types. *Chinese Journal of Ecology* **26**(12): 2013-2016.
- 2616 Yue, Q., Chang, Q., Liu, J., Liu, M. & Wang, D. (2007) Effect of different land utilization on soil nutrient and soil
2617 enzyme in Loess Plateau. *Journal of Northwest A & F University (Nat. Sci. Ed.)* **35**(12): 103-108.
- 2618 Zhan, Z., Li, X., Zhang, D. & Wang, Z. (2005) Effects of land use on organic C concentration and structural
2619 properties in alpine grassland soil. *Acta Pedologica Sinica* **42**(5): 777-782.
- 2620 Zhang, H., Thompson, M. L. & Sandor, J. A. (1988) Compositional differences in organic matter among cultivated
2621 and uncultivated Argiudolls and Hapludalfs derived from loess. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **52**:
2622 216-222.
- 2623 Zhao, W. Z., Xiao, H. L., Liu, Z. M. & Li, J. (2005) Soil degradation and restoration as affected by land use change
2624 in the semiarid Bashang area, northern China. *Catena* **59**: 173-186.
- 2625 Zhou, Z., Sun, O. J. & Huang, J. (2007) Soil carbon and nitrogen stores and storage potential as affected by land-
2626 use in an agro-pastoral ecotone of northern China. *Biogeochemistry* **82**: 127-138.
- 2627 Zingore, S., Manyame, C., Nyamugafata, P. & Giller, K. E. (2005) Long-term changes in organic matter of
2628 woodland soils cleared for arable cropping in Zimbabwe. *European Journal of Soil Science* **56**: 727-736.
- 2629 Zinn, Y. L., Lal, R. & Resck, D. V. S. (2005) Changes in soil organic carbon stocks under agriculture in Brazil.
2630 *Soil & Tillage Research* **84**: 28-40.
- 2631 Zinn, Y. L., Resck, D. V. S. & da Silva, J. E. (2002) Soil organic carbon as affected by afforestation with
2632 Eucalyptus and Pinus in the Cerrado region of Brazil. *Forest Ecology & Management* **166**: 285-294.
- 2633 Zou, X. & Bashkin, M. (1998) Soil carbon accretion and earthworm recovery following revegetation in abandoned
2634 sugarcane fields. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **30**: 825-830.
- 2635
- 2636
- 2637 **Sources of Data for Tillage Management Factor**
- 2638 Ahl, C., Joergensen, R. G., Kandeler, E., Meyer, B. & Woehler, V. (1998) Microbial biomass and activity in silt
2639 and sand loams after long-term shallow tillage in central Germany. *Soil Tillage Research* **49**: 93-104.
- 2640 Al-Kaisi, M., Yin, X. & Licht, M. (2005) Soil carbon and nitrogen changes as affected by tillage system and crop
2641 biomass in a corn-soybean rotation. *Applied Soil Ecology* **30**(3): 174-191.
- 2642 Al-Kaisi, M., Yin, X. & Licht, M. (2005) Soil carbon and nitrogen changes as influenced by tillage and cropping
2643 systems in some Iowa soils. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* **105**(4): 635-647.
- 2644
- 2645 Alvarez, C. R., Alvarez, R., Constantini, A. & Basanta, M. (2014) Carbon and nitrogen sequestration in soils under
2646 different management in the semi-arid Pampa (Argentina). *Soil & Tillage Research* **142**: 25-31.
- 2647 Alvarez, C. R., Alvarez, R., Grigera, M. S. & Lavado, R. S. (1998) Associations between organic matter fractions
2648 and the active soil microbial biomass. *Soil Biology & Biochemistry* **30**: 767-773.
- 2649 Alvarez, R., Diaz, R. A., Barbero, N., Santanatoglia, O. J. & Blotta, L. (1995) Soil organic carbon, microbial
2650 biomass and CO₂-C production from three tillage systems. *Soil & Tillage Research* **33**: 17-28.
- 2651 Alvarez, R., Russo, M. E., Prystupa, P., Scheiner, J. D. & Blotta, L. (1998) Soil carbon pools under conventional
2652 and no-tillage systems in the Argentine Rolling Pampa. *Agronomy Journal* **90**: 138-143.
- 2653 Alvarez, R., Santanatoglia, O. J. & Castiglioni, M. G. (1995) Tillage and cropping effects on selected properties
2654 of an Argiudoll in Argentina. *Commun. Soil Sci. Plant Anal.* **26**: 643-655.
- 2655 Alvarez, R., Santanatoglia, O. J., Daniel, P. E. & Garcia, R. (1995) Respiration and specific activity of soil
2656 microbial biomass under conventional and reduced tillage. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Brasileira* **30**: 701-709.

Second Order Draft

- 2657 Alvarez, R., Santanatology, O. J. & Garcia, R. (1995) Soil respiration and carbon inputs from crops in a wheat-
2658 soyabean rotation under different tillage systems. *Soil Use and Management* **11**: 45-50.
- 2659 Alvaro-Fuentes, J., Cantero-Martinez, C., Lopez, M. V., Paustian, K., Denef, K., Stewart, C. E. & Arrue, J. L.
2660 (2009) Soil aggregation and soil organic carbon stabilization: Effects of management in semiarid
2661 Mediterranean agroecosystems. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **73**(5): 1519-1529.
- 2662 Alvaro-Fuentes, J., Lopez, M. V., C antero-Martinez, C. & A rrue, J. L. (2008) Tillage effects on soil organic
2663 carbon fractions in Mediterranean dryland agroecosystems. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **72**(2):
2664 541-547.
- 2665 Alvaro-Fuentes, J., Plaza-Bonilla, D., Arrue, J. L., Lampurlanes, J. & Cantero-Martinez, C. (2014) Soil organic
2666 carbon storage in a no-tillage chronosequence under Mediterranean conditions. *Plant and Soil* **376**: 31-41.
- 2667 Angers, D. A., Bolinder, M. A., Carter, M. R., Gregorich, E. G., Drury, C. F., Liang, B. C., Voroney, R. P., Simard,
2668 R. R., Donald, R. G., Beyaert, R. P. & Martel, J. (1997) Impact of tillage practices on organic carbon and
2669 nitrogen storage in cool, humid soils of eastern Canada. *Soil Tillage Research* **41**: 191-201.
- 2670 Angers, D. A., Voroney, R. P. & Côté, D. (1995) Dynamics of soil organic matter and corn residues affected by
2671 tillage practices. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **59**: 1311-1315.
- 2672 Anken, T., Weisskopf, P., Zihlmann, U., Forrer, H., Jansa, J. & Perhacova, K. (2004) Long-term tillage system
2673 effects under moist cool conditions in Switzerland. *Soil & Tillage Research* **78**(2): 171-183.
- 2674 Balesdent, J., Mariotti, A. & Boisgontier, D. (1990) Effect of tillage on soil organic carbon mineralization
2675 estimated from ¹³C abundance in maize fields. *Journal of Soil Science* **41**: 587-596.
- 2676 Barber, R. G., Orellana, M., N avarro, F., Diaz, O. & Soruco, M. A. (1996) Effects of conservation and
2677 conventional tillage systems after land clearing on soil properties and crop yield in Santa Cruz, Bolivia. *Soil*
2678 *& Tillage Research* **38**: 133-152.
- 2679 Bayer, C., Martin-Neto, L., Mielniczuk, J., Pavinato, A. & Dieckow, J. (2006) Carbon sequestration in two
2680 Brazilian Cerrado soils under no-till. *Soil & Tillage Research* **86**(2): 237-245.
- 2681 Bayer, C., Mielniczuk, J., Amado, T. J. C., Martin-Neto, L. & Fernandes, S. V. (2000) Organic matter storage in
2682 a sandy clay loam Acrisol affected by tillage and cropping systems in southern Brazil. *Soil & Tillage Research*
2683 **54**: 101-109.
- 2684 Bayer, C., Mielniczuk, J., Martin-Neto, L. & Ernani, P. R. (2002) Stocks and humification degree of organic matter
2685 fractions as affected by no-tillage on a subtropical soil. *Plant and Soil* **238**: 133-140.
- 2686 Beare, M. H., Hendrix, P. F. & Coleman, D. C. (1994) Water-stable aggregates and organic matter fractions in
2687 conventional- and no-tillage soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **58**: 777-786.
- 2688 Bhattacharyya, R., Kundu, S., Pandey, S. C., Singh, K. P. & Gupta, H. S. (2008) Tillage and irrigation effects on
2689 crop yields and soil properties under the rice-wheat system in the Indian Himalayas. *Agricultural Water*
2690 *Management* **95**(9): 993-1002.
- 2691 Bhattacharyya, R., Pandey, S. C., Bisht, J. K., Bhatt, J. C., Gupta, H. S., Tuti, M. D., Mahanta, D., Mina, B. L.,
2692 Singh, R. D., Chandra, S., Srivastva, A. K. & Kundu, S. (2013) Tillage and irrigation effects on soil
2693 aggregation and carbon pools in the Indian Sub-Himalayas. *Agronomy Journal* **105**: 101-112.
- 2694 Bhattacharyya, R., Prakash, V., Kundu, S., Srivastva, A. K. & Gupta, H. S. (2009) Soil aggregation and organic
2695 matter in a sandy clay loam soil of the Indian Himalayas under different tillage and crop regimes. *Agriculture*
2696 *Ecosystems and Environment* **132**(1-2): 126-134.
- 2697 Black, A. L. & Tanaka, D. L. (1997) *A conservation tillage-cropping systems study in the northern Great Plains*
2698 *of the United States*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.
- 2699 Blanco-Canqui, H., Gantzer, C. J., Anderson, S. H. & Alberts, E. E. (2004) Tillage and crop influences on physical
2700 properties for an Epiaqualf. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **68**: 567-576.
- 2701 Blanco-Canqui, H., Schlegel, A. J. & Heer, W. F. (2011) Soil-profile distribution of carbon and associated
2702 properties in no-till along a precipitation gradient in the central Great Plains. *Agriculture Ecosystem &*
2703 *Environment* **144**(1): 107-116.
- 2704 Boddey, R., Jantalia, C., Conceicao, P., Zanatta, J., Bayer, C., Mielniczuk, J., Dieckow, J., Dos Santoss, H.,
2705 Denardins, J., Aita, C., Giacomini, S., Alves, B. & Urquiaga, S. (2010) Carbon accumulation at depth in
2706 Ferralsols under zero-till subtropical agriculture. *Global Change Biology* **16**: 748-795.

- 2707 Bordovsky, D. G., Choudhary, M. & Gerard, C. J. (1999) Effect of tillage, cropping, and residue management on
2708 soil properties in the Texas rolling plains. *Soil Science* **164**: 331-340.
- 2709 Borin, M., Menini, C. & Sartori, L. (1997) Effects of tillage systems on energy and carbon balance in north-eastern
2710 Italy. *Soil & Tillage Research* **40**: 209-226.
- 2711 Borresen, T. & Njos, A. (1993) Ploughing and rotary cultivation for cereal production in a long-term experiment
2712 on a clay soil in southeastern Norway. 1. Soil properties. *Soil & Tillage Research* **28**: 97-108.
- 2713 Bowman, R. A. & Anderson, R. L. (2002) Conservation Reserve Program: Effects on soil organic carbon and
2714 preservation when converting back to cropland in northeastern Colorado. *Journal of Soil and Water*
2715 *Conservation* **57**: 121-126.
- 2716 Bowman, R. A. & Anderson, R. L. (2002) Conservation Reserve Program: Effects on soil organic carbon and
2717 preservation when converting back to cropland in northeastern Colorado. *Soil & Water Conservation* **57**: 121-
2718 126.
- 2719 Burch, G. J., Mason, I. B., Fischer, R. A. & Moore, I. D. (1986) Tillage effects on soils - Physical and hydraulic
2720 responses to direct drilling at Lockhart, NSW. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **24**: 377-391.
- 2721 Buschiazzo, D. E., Panigatti, J. L. & Unger, P. W. (1998) Tillage effects on soil properties and crop production in
2722 the subhumid and semiarid Argentinean Pampas. *Soil & Tillage Research* **49**: 105-116.
- 2723 Buyanovsky, G. A. & Wagner, G. H. (1998) Carbon cycling in cultivated land and its global significance. *Global*
2724 *Change Biology* **4**: 131-141.
- 2725 Calegari, A., Hargrove, W. L., Rheinheimer, D., Ralisch, R., Tessier, D., de Tourdonnet, S. & Guimaraes, M. F.
2726 (2008) Impact of long-term no-tillage and cropping system management on soil organic carbon in an Oxisol:
2727 A model for sustainability. *Agron Journal* **100**: 1013-1019.
- 2728 Campbell, C. A., Biederbeck, V. O., McConkey, B. G., Curtin, D. & Zentner, R. P. (1999) Soil quality-effect of
2729 tillage and fallow frequency. Soil organic matter quality as influenced by tillage and fallow frequency in a silt
2730 loam in southwestern Saskatchewan. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **31**: 1-7.
- 2731 Campbell, C. A., McConkey, B. G., Zentner, R. P., Selles, F. & Curtin, D. (1996) Long-term effects of tillage and
2732 crop rotations on soil organic C and total N in a clay soil in southwestern Saskatchewan. *Canadian Journal*
2733 *of Soil* **76**: 395-401.
- 2734 Carter, M. R. (1991) Evaluation of shallow tillage for spring cereals on a fine sandy loam. 2. Soil physical,
2735 chemical and biological properties. *Soil & Tillage Research* **21**: 37-52.
- 2736 Carter, M. R., Johnston, H. W. & Kimpinski, J. (1988) Direct drilling and soil loosening for spring cereals on a
2737 fine sandy loam in Atlantic Canada. *Soil & Tillage Research* **12**: 365-384.
- 2738 Carter, M. R., Mele, P. M. & Steed, G. R. (1994) The effects of direct drilling and stubble retention on water and
2739 bromide movement and earthworm species in a duplex soil. *Soil Science* **157**: 224-231.
- 2740 Carter, M. R., Sanderson, J. B., Ivany, J. A. & White, R. P. (2002) Influence of rotation and tillage on forage maize
2741 productivity, weed species, and soil quality of a fine sandy loam in the cool-humid climate of Atlantic Canada.
2742 *Soil & Tillage Research* **67**: 85-98.
- 2743 Cavanagh, P. P., Koppi, A. J. & McBratney, A. B. (1991) The effects of minimum cultivation after three years on
2744 some physical and chemical properties of a red-brown earth at Forbes, N.S.W. *Australian Journal of Soil*
2745 *Research* **29**: 263-270.
- 2746 Chagas, C. I., Santanatoglia, O. J. & Castiglioni, M. G. (1995) Tillage and cropping effects on selected properties
2747 of an Argiudoll in Argentina. *Commun. Soil Sci. Plant Anal.* **26**: 643-655.
- 2748 Chan, K. Y., Heenan, D. P. & Oates, A. (2002) Soil carbon fractions and relationships to soil quality under different
2749 tillage and stubble management. *Soil & Tillage Research* **63**: 133-139.
- 2750 Chan, K. Y., Heenan, D. P. & So, H. B. (2003) Sequestration of carbon and changes in soil quality under
2751 conservation tillage on light-textured soils in Australia: a review. *Australian Journal of Experimental*
2752 *Agriculture* **43**: 325-334.
- 2753 Chan, K. Y. & Mead, J. A. (1988) Surface physical properties of a sandy loam soil under different tillage practices.
2754 *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **26**: 549-559.
- 2755 Chaney, B. K., Hodson, D. R. & Braim, M. A. (1985) The effects of direct drilling, shallow cultivation and
2756 ploughing on some soil physical properties in a long-term experiment on spring barley. *Journal of Agriculture*
2757 *Science (Camb)* **104**: 125-133.

Second Order Draft

- 2758 Chen, H., Hou, R., Gong, Y., Li, H., Fan, M. & Kuzyakov, Y. (2009) Effects of 11 years of conservation tillage
2759 on soil organic matter fractions in wheat monoculture in Loess Plateau of China. *Soil & Tillage Research*
2760 **106**(1): 85-94.
- 2761 Chen, H., Marhan, S., Billen, N. & Stahr, K. (2009) Soil organic-carbon and total nitrogen stocks as affected by
2762 different land uses in Baden-Wurttemberg (southwest Germany). *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science*
2763 **172**: 32-42.
- 2764 Chen, Z., Dikgwatlhe, S. B., Xue, J., Zhang, H., Chen, F. & Xiao, X. (2015) Tillage impacts on net carbon flux in
2765 paddy soil of the Southern China. *Journal of Cleaner Production*. *Journal of Cleaner Production* **103**(15): 70-
2766 76.
- 2767 Cheng-Fang, L., Dan-Na, Z., Zhi-Kui, K., Zhi-Sheng, Z., Jin-Ping, W., Ming-Li, C. & Cou-Gui, C. (2012) Effects
2768 of tillage and nitrogen fertilizers on CH₄ and CO₂ emissions and soil organic carbon in paddy fields of Central
2769 China. *PLoS ONE* **7**(5): 32642.
- 2770 Choudhary, V. K., Kumar, P. S. & Bhagawati, R. (2013) Response of tillage and in situ moisture conservation on
2771 alteration of soil and morpho-physiological differences in maize under Eastern Himalayan region of India.
2772 *Soil & Tillage Research* **134**: 41-48.
- 2773 Clapp, C. E., Allmaras, R. R., Layese, M. F., Linden, D. R. & Dowdy, R. H. (2000) Soil organic carbon and ¹³C
2774 abundance as related to tillage, crop residue, and nitrogen fertilization under continuous corn management in
2775 Minnesota. *Soil & Tillage Research* **55**: 127-142.
- 2776 Corazza, E. J., Silva, J. E., Resck, D. V. S. & Gomes, A. C. (1999) Behaviour of different management systems
2777 as a source or sink of carbon in relation to cerrado vegetation. *Revista Brasileira de Ciencia do Solo* **23**: 425-
2778 432.
- 2779 Costantini, A., Cosentino, D. & Segat, A. (1996) Influence of tillage systems on biological properties of a Typic
2780 Argiudoll soil under continuous maize in central Argentina. *Soil & Tillage Research* **38**: 265-271.
- 2781 Dalal, R. C. (1989) Long-term effects of no-tillage, crop residue, and nitrogen application on properties of a
2782 Vertisol. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **53**: 1511-1515.
- 2783 Dalal, R. C., Henderson, P. A. & Glasby, J. M. (1991) Organic matter and microbial biomass in a vertisol after 20
2784 yr of zero tillage. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **23**: 435-441.
- 2785 Deneff, K., Zotarelli, L., B oddey, R. & Six, J. (2007) Microaggregate-associated carbon as a diagnostic fraction
2786 for management-induced changes in soil organic carbon in two Oxisols. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **39**:
2787 1165-1172.
- 2788 Devine, S., Markewitz, D., Hendrix, P. & Coleman, D. (2014) Soil aggregates and associated organic matter under
2789 conventional tillage, no-tillage, and forest succession after three decades. *PLoS ONE* **9**(1).
- 2790 Diaz-Zorita, M. (1999) Six years of tillage in an Hapludoll from the Northwestern of Buenos Aires, Argentina.
2791 *Cienc. Suelo* **17**: 31-36.
- 2792 Díaz-Zorita, M., Barraco, M. & Alvarez, C. (2004) Effects of twelve years of tillage practices on an Hapludoll
2793 from the Northwest of Buenos Aires Province, Argentina. *Ciencia del Suelo* **22**: 11-18.
- 2794 Dick, W. A. & Durkalski, J. T. (1997) *No-tillage production agriculture and carbon sequestration in a typic*
2795 *fragiudalf soil of northeastern Ohio*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.
- 2796 Dikgwatlhe, S. B., Chen, Z., Lal, R., Zhang, H. & Chen, R. (2014) Changes in soil organic carbon and nitrogen as
2797 affected by tillage and residue management under wheat-maize cropping system in the North China Plain.
2798 *Soil & Tillage Research* **144**: 110-118.
- 2799 Dimassi, B., Mary, B., Wylleman, R., Labreuche, J., Couture, D., Piraux, F. & Cohan, J. (2014) Long-term effect
2800 of contrasted tillage and crop management on soil carbon dynamics during 41 years. *Agriculture Ecosystem*
2801 *& Environment* **188**: 134-146.
- 2802 Dolan, M. S., Clapp, C. E., Allmaras, R. R., Baker, J. M. & Molina, J. A. E. (2006) Soil organic carbon and
2803 nitrogen in a Minnesota soil as related to tillage, residue and nitrogen management. *Soil & Tillage Research*
2804 **89**(2): 221-231.
- 2805 Dominguez, G. F., Garcia, G. V., Studdert, G. A., Agostini, M. A., Tourn, S. N. & Domingo, M. N. (2016) Is
2806 anaerobic mineralizable nitrogen suitable as a soil quality/health indicator? *Spanish Journal of Agricultural*
2807 *Research* **6**: 82-97.
- 2808 Doran, J. W., Elliott, E. T. & Paustian, K. (1998) Soil microbial activity, nitrogen cycling, and long-term changes
2809 in organic carbon pools as related to fallow tillage management. *Soil Tillage Research* **49**: 3-18.

- 2810 Dou, F., Wright, A. & Hons, F. (2008) Sensitivity of labile soil organic carbon to tillage in wheat-based cropping
2811 systems. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **72**: 1445-1453.
- 2812 Du, Z., Ren, T. & Hu, C. (2010) Tillage and residue removal effects on soil carbon and nitrogen storage in the
2813 North China Plain. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **74**: 197-202.
- 2814 Du, Z., Ren, T., Hu, C. & Zhang, Q. (2015) Transition from intensive tillage to no-till enhances carbon
2815 sequestration in microaggregates of surface soil in the North China Plain. *Soil & Tillage Research* **146**: 26-
2816 31.
- 2817 Duiker, S. W. & Lal, R. (1999) Crop residue and tillage effects on carbon sequestration in a Luvisol in central
2818 Ohio. *Soil & Tillage Research* **52**: 73-81.
- 2819 Edwards, J. H., Woods, C. W., Thurlow, D. L. & Ruf, M. E. (1992) Tillage and crop rotation effects on fertility
2820 status of a Hapludult soil. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **56**: 1577-1582.
- 2821 Eghball, B., Mielke, L. N., McCallister, D. L. & Doran, J. W. (1994) Distribution of organic carbon and inorganic
2822 nitrogen in a soil under various tillage and crop sequences. *Soil & Water Conservation* **49**: 201-205.
- 2823 Fabrizzi, K. P., Moron, A. & Garcia, F. O. (2003) Soil carbon and nitrogen organic fractions in degraded vs. non-
2824 degraded Mollisols in Argentina. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **67**: 1831-1841.
- 2825 Fabrizzi, K. P., Rice, C. W., Amado, T. J. C., Fiorin, J., Barbagelata, P. & Melchiori, R. (2009) Protection of soil
2826 organic C and N in temperate and tropical soils: effect of native and agroecosystems. *Biogeochemistry* **92**:
2827 129-143.
- 2828 Fan, R. Q., Yang, X. M., Drury, C. F., Reynolds, W. D. & Zhang, X. P. (2014) Spatial distributions of soil chemical
2829 and physical properties prior to planting soybean in soil under ridge-, no- and conventional-tillage in a maize-
2830 soybean rotation. *Soil Use and Management* **30**: 414-422.
- 2831 Feiziene, D., Feiza, V., Slepeliene, A., Liaudanskiene, I., Kadziene, G., Deveikyte, I. & Vaideliene, A. (2011)
2832 Long-term influence of tillage and fertilization on net carbon dioxide exchange rate on two soils with different
2833 textures. *Journal of Environmental Quality* **40**: 1787-1796.
- 2834 Ferreras, L. A., Costa, J. L., Garcia, F. O. & Pecorari, C. (2000) Effect of no-tillage on some soil physical properties
2835 of a structural degraded Petrocalcic Paleudoll of the southern "Pampa" of Argentina. *Soil & Tillage Research*
2836 **54**: 31-39.
- 2837 Fettell, N. & Gill, H. (1985) Long-term effects of tillage, stubble and nitrogen management on properties of a red-
2838 brown earth. *Australian Journal of Experimental Agriculture* **35**: 923-928.
- 2839 Fleige, H. & Baeumer, K. (1974) Effect of zero-tillage on organic carbon and total nitrogen content, and their
2840 distribution in different N-fractions in loessial soils. *Agro-Ecosystems* **1**: 19-29.
- 2841 Follett, R. F. & Peterson, G. A. (1988) Surface soil nutrient distribution as affected by wheat-fallow tillage systems.
2842 *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **52**: 141-147.
- 2843 Franzleubbers, A. J., Hons, F. M. & Zuberer, D. A. (1995) Soil organic carbon, microbial biomass, and
2844 mineralizable carbon and nitrogen in sorghum. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **59**: 460-466.
- 2845 Franzleubbers, A. J. & Arshad, M. A. (1996) Water-stable aggregation and organic matter in four soils under
2846 conventional and zero tillage. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science* **76**: 387-393.
- 2847 Franzleubbers, A. J., Langdale, G. W. & Schomberg, H. H. (1999) Soil carbon, nitrogen, and aggregation in
2848 response to type and frequency of tillage. *Soil Science Society of American Journal* **63**: 349-355.
- 2849 Franzleubbers, A. J. & Stuedemann, J. A. (2002) Particulate and non-particulate fractions of soil Organic carbon
2850 under pastures in the Southern Piedmont USA. *Environmental Pollution* **116**(1): 53-62.
- 2851 Freitas, P. L., Blancaneaux, P., Gavinelly, E., Larre-Larrouy, M. C. & Feller, C. (2000) Nivel e natureza do estoque
2852 organico de latossols sob diferentes sistemas de uso e manejo. *Pesquisa Agropecuaria Brasilia* **35**: 157-170.
- 2853 Freixo, A. A., Machado, P., dos Santos, H. P., Silva, C. A. & Fadigas, F. (2002) Soil organic carbon and fractions
2854 of a Rhodic Ferralsol under the influence of tillage and crop rotation systems in southern Brazil. *Soil & Tillage*
2855 *Research* **64**: 221-230.
- 2856 Gál, A., Vyn, T. J., Micheli, E., Kladienko, E. J. & McFee, W. W. (2007) Soil carbon and nitrogen accumulation
2857 with long-term no-till versus moldboard plowing overestimated with tilled-zone sampling depths. *Soil &*
2858 *Tillage Research* **96**(1-2): 42-51.

Second Order Draft

- 2859 Galantini, J. A., Iglesias, J. O., Cutini, H. R., Kruger, H. R. & Venanzi, S. (2006) Tillage Systems in the SW of
 2860 Buenos Aires province. Long term effect on soil organic fractions and porosity. *Rev. Investigaciones*
 2861 *Agropecuarias* **35**: 15-30.
- 2862 Garcia-Prechac, F., Ernst, O., Siri-Prieto, G. & Terra, J. A. (2004) Integrating no-till into crop-pasture rotations in
 2863 Uruguay. *Soil & Tillage Research* **77**(1): 1-13.
- 2864 Ghimire, R., Adhikari, K., Chen, Z., Shah, S. & Dahal, K. (2012) Soil organic carbon sequestration as affected by
 2865 tillage, crop residue, and nitrogen application in rice-wheat rotation system. *Paddy and Water*
 2866 *Environment* **10**(2): 95-102.
- 2867 Ghuman, B. S. & Sur, H. S. (2001) Tillage and residue management effects on soil properties and yields of rainfed
 2868 maize and wheat in a subhumid subtropical climate. *Soil & Tillage Research* **58**: 1-10.
- 2869 Grabski, A. S., So, H. B., Schafer, B. M. & Desborough, P. J. (1997) The effects of tillage on the properties and
 2870 crop yields of a loam soil at Grafton, NSW, Australia. In: *Proceedings of the 14th ISTRO conference*, pp. 247-
 2871 254. Pulawy, Poland.
- 2872 Green, V. S., Stott, D. E., Cruz, J. C. & Curi, N. (2007) Tillage impacts on soil biological activity and aggregation
 2873 in a Brazilian Cerrado Oxisol. *Soil & Tillage Research* **92**(1-2): 114-121.
- 2874 Gwenzi, W., Gotosa, J., Chakanetsa, S. & Mutema, Z. (2009) Effects of tillage systems on soil organic carbon
 2875 dynamics, structural stability and crop yields in irrigated wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.)-cotton (*Gossypium*
 2876 *hirsutum* L.) rotation in semi-arid Zimbabwe. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **83**.
- 2877 Halvorson, A. D., Vigil, M. F., Peterson, G. A. & Elliott, E. T. (1997) *Long-term tillage and crop residue*
 2878 *management study at Akron, Colorado*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC PRESS.
- 2879 Halvorson, A. D., Wienhold, B. J. & Black, A. L. (2002) Tillage, nitrogen, and cropping system effects on soil
 2880 carbon sequestration. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **66**: 906-912.
- 2881 Hansmeyer, T. L., Linden, D. R., Allan, D. L. & Huggins, D. R. (1997) *Determining carbon dynamics under no-*
 2882 *till, ridge-till, chisel, and moldboard tillage systems within a corn and soybean cropping sequence*. Boca
 2883 Raton, FL: CRC Press.
- 2884 Hao, X., Chang, C. & Lindwall, C. W. (2001) Tillage and crop sequence effects on organic carbon and total
 2885 nitrogen content in an irrigated Alberta soil. *Soil & Tillage Research* **62**: 167-169.
- 2886 Havlin, J. L. & Kissel, D. E. (1997) *Management effects on soil organic carbon and nitrogen in the east-central*
 2887 *Great Plains of Kansas*. Boca Raton, FL.: CRC Press.
- 2888 Heenan, D. P., McGhie, W. J., Thomson, F. M. & Chan, K. Y. (1995) Decline in soil organic carbon and total
 2889 nitrogen in relation to tillage stubble management and rotation. *Australian Journal of Experimental*
 2890 *Agriculture* **35**: 877-884.
- 2891 Heinze, S., Rauber, R. & Joergensen, R. G. (2010) Influence of mouldboard plough and rotary harrow tillage on
 2892 microbial biomass and nutrient stocks in two long-term experiments on loess derived Luvisols. *Applied Soil*
 2893 *Ecology* **46**: 405-412.
- 2894 Hendrix, P. F. (1997) *Long-term patterns of plant production and soil carbon dynamics in a Georgia piedmont*
 2895 *agroecosystem*. Boca Raton, FL.: CRC Press.
- 2896 Hermle, S., Anken, T., Leifeld, J. & Weiskopf, P. (2008) The effect of the tillage system on soil organic carbon
 2897 content under moist, cold-temperate conditions. *Soil & Tillage Research* **98**(1): 94-105.
- 2898 Hernanz, J. L., Lopez, R., Navarrete, L. & Sanchez-Giron, V. (2002) Long-term effects of tillage systems and
 2899 rotations on soil structural stability and organic carbon stratification in semiarid central Spain. *Soil & Tillage*
 2900 *Research* **66**: 129-141.
- 2901 Hernanz, J. L., Sanchez-Giron, V. & Navarrete, L. (2009) Soil carbon sequestration and stratification in a
 2902 cereal/leguminous crop rotation with three tillage systems in semiarid conditions. *Agriculture Ecosystems &*
 2903 *Environment* **133**(1-2): 114-122.
- 2904 Hertnanz, J. L., Sanchez-Giron, V. & Navarrete, L. (2009) Soil carbon sequestration and stratification in a
 2905 cereal/leguminous crop rotation with three tillage systems in semiarid conditions. *Agriculture Ecosystem &*
 2906 *Environment* **133**: 114-122.
- 2907 Higashi, T., Yunghui, M., Komatsuzaki, M., Miura, S., Hirata, T., Araki, H., Kaneko, N. & Ohta, H. (2014) Tillage
 2908 and cover crop species affect soil organic carbon in Andosol, Kanto, Japan. *Soil & Tillage Research* **138**: 64-
 2909 72.

- 2910 Hou, R., Ouyang, Z., Li, Y., Tyler, D., Li, F. & Wilson, G. (2011) Effects of tillage and residue management on
2911 soil organic carbon and total nitrogen in the North China Plain. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **76**:
2912 230-240.
- 2913 Huggins, D. R., Allmaras, R. R., Clapp, C. E., Lamb, J. A. & Randall, G. W. (2007) Corn-Soybean sequence and
2914 tillage effects on soil carbon dynamics and storage. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **71**(1): 145-154.
- 2915 Hulugalle, N. R. (2000) Carbon sequestration in irrigated vertisols under cotton-based farming systems.
2916 *Community Soil Science Plant Analysis* **31**: 645-654.
- 2917 Hussain, I., Olson, K. R., Wander, M. M. & Karlen, D. L. (1999) Adaption of soil quality indices and application
2918 to three tillage systems in southern Illinois. *Soil & Tillage Research* **50**: 237-249.
- 2919 Ismail, I., Blevins, R. L. & Frye, W. W. (1994) Long-term no-tillage effects on soil properties and continuous corn
2920 yields. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **58**: 193-198.
- 2921 Jagadamma, S. & Lal, R. (2010) Distribution of organic carbon in physical fractions of soils as affected by
2922 agricultural management. *Biology and Fertility of Soils* **46**(6): 543-554.
- 2923 Jarecki, M. K. & Lal, R. (2010) Crop management for soil carbon sequestration. *Critical Reviews in Plant Sciences*
2924 **22**(6): 471-502.
- 2925 Jarvis, R. (1996) Nineteen years of no-till – the effects on soil properties and crop yield. In: *Proceedings of no-till*
2926 *conference*, pp. 20-25. Katanning, WA: Department of Agriculture Western Australia.
- 2927 Jemai, I., Aissa, N. B., Guirat, S. B., Ben-Hammouda, M. & Gallali, T. (2012) On-farm assessment of tillage
2928 impact on the vertical distribution of soil organic carbon and structural soil properties in a semiarid region in
2929 Tunisia. *Journal of Environmental Management* **113**: 488-494.
- 2930 Jemai, I., Aissa, N. B., S.B., G., Ben-Hammouda, M. & Gallali, T. (2013) Impact of three and seven years of no-
2931 tillage on the soil water storage, in the plant root zone, under a dry subhumid Tunisian climate. *Soil Tillage &*
2932 *Research* **126**: 26-33.
- 2933 Karlen, D. L., Kumar, A., Kanwar, R. S., Cambardella, C. A. & Colvin, T. S. (1998) Tillage system effects on 15-
2934 year carbon-based and simulated N budgets in a tile-drained Iowa field. *Soil & Tillage Research* **48**: 155-165.
- 2935 Karlen, D. L., Wollenhaupt, N. C., Erbach, D. C., Berry, E. C., Swan, J. B., Eash, N. S. & Jordahl, J. L. (1994)
2936 Long-term tillage effects on soil quality. *Soil & Tillage Research* **32**: 313-327.
- 2937 Kruger, H. R. (1996) Tillage methods and variation of chemical properties in an Entic Haplustoll. *Cienc. Suelo* **14**:
2938 53-55.
- 2939 Kumar, S., Kadono, A., Lal, R. & Dick, W. (2012) Long-term no-till impacts on organic carbon and properties of
2940 two contrasting soils and corn yields in Ohio. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **76**(5): 1798-1809.
- 2941 Kumar, S., Nakajima, T., Mbonimpa, E. G., Gautam, S., Somireddy, U. R., Kadono, A., Lal, R., Chintala, R.,
2942 Rafique, R. & Fausey, N. (2014) Long-term tillage and drainage influences on soil organic carbon dynamics,
2943 aggregate stability and corn yield. *Soil Science and Plant Nutrition* **60**(1): 108-118.
- 2944 Kushwaha, C. P., Tripathi, S. K. & Singh, K. P. (2000) Variations in soil microbial biomass and n availability due
2945 to residue and tillage management in a dryland rice agroecosystem. *Soil & Tillage Research* **56**: 153-166.
- 2946 Küstermann, B., Munch, J. C. & Hülsbergen, K. J. (2013) Effects of soil tillage and fertilization on resource
2947 efficiency and greenhouse gas emissions in a long-term field experiment in Southern Germany. *European*
2948 *Journal of Agronomy* **49**: 61-73.
- 2949 Lal, R. (1998) Soil quality changes under continuous cropping for seventeen seasons of an alfisol in western
2950 Nigeria. *Land Degradation and Development* **9**: 259-274.
- 2951 Lal, R., Mahboubi, A. A. & Fausey, N. R. (1994) Long-term tillage and rotation effects on properties of a central
2952 Ohio soil. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **58**: 517-522.
- 2953 Lammerding, D., Hontoria, C., Tenorio, J. & Walter, I. (2010) Mediterranean dryland farming: effect of tillage
2954 practices on selected soil properties. *Agronomy Journal* **103**(2): 382-389.
- 2955 Larney, F. J., Bremer, E., Janzen, H. H., Johnston, A. M. & Lindwall, C. W. (1997) Changes in total, mineralizable
2956 and light fraction soil organic matter with cropping and tillage intensities in semiarid southern Alberta, Canada.
2957 *Soil & Tillage Research* **42**: 229-240.

Second Order Draft

- 2958 Laudicina, V. A., Novara, A., Gristina, L. & Badalucco, L. (2014) Soil carbon dynamics as affected by long-term
2959 contrasting cropping systems and tillages under semiarid Mediterranean climate. *Applied Soil Ecology* **73**:
2960 140-147.
- 2961 Lavado, R. S., Porcelli, C. A. & Alvarez, R. (1999) Concentration and distribution of extractable elements in a soil
2962 as affected by tillage systems and fertilization. *Science of the Total Environment* **232**: 185-191.
- 2963 Liang, A., McLaughlin, N., Zhang, X., Shen, Y., Shi, X. & Fan, R. (2011) Short-term effects of tillage practices
2964 on soil aggregation fractions in a Chinese Mollisol. *Acta Agriculturae Scandinavica, Section B - Soil and*
2965 *Plant Science* **61**(6): 535-542.
- 2966 Liang, A. Z., Zhang, X. P., Fang, H. J., Yang, X. M. & Drury, C. F. (2007) Short-term effects of tillage practices
2967 on organic carbon in clay loam soil of Northeast China. *Pedosphere* **17**(5): 619-623.
- 2968 Lilienfein, J., Wilcke, W., Vilela, L., do Carmo Lima, S., Thomas, R. & Zech, W. (2000) Effect of no-tillage and
2969 conventional tillage systems on the chemical composition of soil solid phase and soil solution of Brazilian
2970 savanna. *Journal of Plant Nutrition and Soil Science* **163**: 411-419.
- 2971 Liu, E., Teclamarium, S., Yan, C., Yu, J., Gu, R., Liu, S., He, W. & Liu, Q. (2014) Long-term effects of no-tillage
2972 management practice on soil organic carbon and its fractions in the northern China. *Geoderma* **213**: 379-384.
- 2973 Lopez-Bellido, R., Fontan, J., Lopez-Bellido, F. & Lopez-Bellido, L. (2009) Carbon sequestration by tillage,
2974 rotations, and nitrogen fertilization in a Mediterranean Vertisol. *Agronomy Journal* **101**(1): 310-318.
- 2975 Lopez-Bellido, R. J., Munoz-Romero, V., Fuentes-Guerra, R., Fernandez-Garcia, P. & Lopez-Bellido, L. (2017)
2976 No-till: A key tool for sequestering C and N in microaggregates on a Mediterranean Vertisol. *Soil & Tillage*
2977 *Research* **166**: 131-137.
- 2978 Lopez-Fando, C., Dorado, J. & Pardo, M. T. (2007) Effects of zone-tillage in rotation with no-tillage on soil
2979 properties and crop yields in a semi-arid soil from central Spain. *Soil & Tillage Research* **95**(1-2): 226-276.
- 2980 Lopez-Fando, C. & Pardo, M. T. (2009) Changes in soil chemical characteristics with different tillage practices in
2981 a semi-arid environment. *Soil & Tillage Research* **104**(2): 278-284.
- 2982 Lou, Y., Xu, M., Chen, X., He, X. & Zhao, K. (2012) Stratification of soil organic C, N and C:N ratio as affected
2983 by conservation tillage in two maize fields of China. *Catena* **95**: 124-130.
- 2984 Martinez, E., Fuentes, J., Pino, V., Silva, P. & Acevedo, E. (2013) Chemical and biological properties as affected
2985 by no-tillage and conventional tillage systems in an irrigated Haploxeroll of Central Chile. *Soil & Tillage*
2986 *Research* **126**: 238-245.
- 2987 Martin-Lammerding, D., Tenorio, J. L., Albarran, M. M., Zambrana, E. & Walter, E. (2013) Influence of tillage
2988 practices on soil biologically active organic matter content over a growing season under semiarid
2989 Mediterranean climate. *Spanish Journal of Agricultural Research* **11**(1).
- 2990 Martin-Rueda, I., Munoz-Guerra, L. M., Yunta, F., Estaban, E., Tenorio, J. L. & Lucena, J. J. (2007) Tillage and
2991 crop rotation effects on bare yield and soil nutrients on a Calcicortidic Haploxeralf. *Soil & Tillage Research*
2992 **92**(1-2): 1-9.
- 2993 McCarty, G. W., Lyssenko, N. N. & Starr, J. L. (1998) Short-term changes in soil carbon and nitrogen pools during
2994 tillage management transition. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **62**: 1564-1571.
- 2995 McLeod, M. K., Schwenke, G. D., Cowie, A. L. & Harden, S. (2013) Soil carbon is only higher in the surface soil
2996 under minimum tillage in Vertosols and Chromosols of New South Wales North-West Slopes and plains,
2997 Australia. *Soil Research* **51**: 680-694.
- 2998 Melero, S., Lopez-Bellido, R., Lopez-Bellido, L., Munoz-Romero, V., Moreno, F. & Murillo, J. (2011) Long-term
2999 effect of tillage, rotation and nitrogen fertilizer on soil quality in a Mediterranean Vertisol. *Soil & Tillage*
3000 *Research* **114**(2): 97-107.
- 3001 Mielke, L. N., Doran, J. W. & Richards, K. A. (1986) Physical environment near the surface of plowed and no-
3002 tilled soils. *Soil & Tillage Research* **7**: 355-366.
- 3003 Mikha, M., Benjamin, J., Vigil, M. & Nielson, D. (2010) Cropping intensity impacts on soil aggregation and
3004 carbon sequestration in the Central Great Plains. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **74**(5): 1712-1719.
- 3005 Mikha, M., Vigil, M. & Benjamin, J. (2013) Long-term tillage impacts on soil aggregation and carbon dynamics
3006 under wheat-fallow in the Central Great Plains. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **77**(2): 594-605.

- Mrabet, R., Saber, N., El-brahli, A., Lahlou, S. & Bessam, F. (2001) Total, particulate organic matter and structural stability of a Calcixeroll soil under different wheat rotations and tillage systems in a semiarid area of Morocco. *Soil & Tillage Research* **57**: 225-235.
- Munoz-Romero, V., Lopez-Bellido, R., Fernandez-Garcia, P., Redondo, R., M urillo, S. & Lopez-Bellido, L. (2017) Effects of tillage, crop rotation and N application rate on labile and recalcitrant soil carbon in a Mediterranean Vertisol. *Soil & Tillage Research* **169**: 118-123.
- Murage, E., Voroney, P., Kay, B., Deen, B. & Beyaert, R. (2006) Dynamics and turnover of soil organic matter as affected by tillage. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **71**(4): 1363-1370.
- Nyamadzawo, G., Chikowo, R., Nyamugafata, P., Nyamangara, J. & Giller, K. (2008) Soil organic carbon dynamics of improved fallow-maize rotation systems under conventional and no-tillage in Central Zimbabwe. *Nutrient Cycling in Agroecosystems* **81**(1): 85-93.
- Nyborg, M., Solberg, E. D., Malhi, S. S. & Izaurrealde, R. C. (1995) *Fertilizer N, crop residue, and tillage alter soil C and N content in a decade* Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.
- Olson, K. R., Lang, J. M. & Ebelhar, S. A. (2005) Soil organic carbon changes after 12 years of no-tillage and tillage of Grantsburg soils in Southern Illinois. *Soil & Tillage Research* **81**(2): 217-225.
- Packer, I. J., Hamilton, G. J. & Koen, T. B. (1992) Runoff, soil loss and soil physical property changes of light textured surface soils from long-term tillage treatments. *Australian Journal of Soil Research* **30**: 789-806.
- Page, K. L., Dalal, R. C., Pringle, M. J., Bell, M., Dang, Y. P., Radford, B. & Bailey, K. (2013) Organic carbon stocks in cropping soils of Queensland, Australia, as affected by tillage management, climate, and soil characteristics. *Soil Research* **51**: 596-607.
- Pierce, F. J. & Fortin, M. C. (1997) *Long-term tillage and periodic plowing of a no-tilled soil in Michigan: Impacts, yield, and soil organic matter*. CRC Press Inc.
- Plaza-Bonilla, D., Cantero-Martinez, C. & Alvaro-Fuentes, J. (2011) Soil carbon dioxide flux and organic carbon content: effects of tillage and nitrogen fertilization. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **75**(5): 1874-1884.
- Powlson, D. S. & Jenkinson, D. S. (1982) A comparison of the organic matter, biomass, adenosine triphosphate and mineralizable nitrogen contents of ploughed and direct-drilled soils. *Journal of Agricultural Science* **97**: 713-721.
- Prasad, J. V. N. S., Srinivasa Rao, C. H., Srinivas, K., Naga Jyothi, C. H., Venkateswarlu, B., Ramachandrapa, B. K., Dhanapal, G. N., Ravichandra, K. & Mishra, P. K. (2016) Effect of ten years of reduced tillage and recycling of organic matter on crop yields, soil organic carbon and its fractions in Alfisols of semi arid tropics of southern India. *Soil & Tillage Research* **156**: 1874-1884.
- Presley, D., Sindelar, A., Buckley, M. & Mengel, D. (2011) Long-term nitrogen and tillage effects on soil physical properties under continuous grain sorghum. *Agronomy Journal* **104**(3): 749-755.
- Puget, P. & Lal, R. (2005) Soil organic carbon and nitrogen in a Mollisol in Central Ohio as affected by tillage and land use. *Soil & Tillage Research* **81**(1-2): 201-213.
- Quincke, J. A., Wortmann, C. S., Mamo, M., Franti, T. & Drijber, R. A. (2006) Occasional tillage of no-till systems. *Agronomy Journal* **99**(4): 1158-1168.
- Rasmussen, P. E. & Albrecht, S. L. (1997) *Crop management effects on organic carbon in semi-arid Pacific northwest soils*. Boca Raton, FL: CRC Press.
- Rhoton, F. E., Bruce, R. R., Buehring, N. W., Elkins, G. B., Langdale, C. W. & Tyler, D. D. (1993) Chemical and physical characteristics of four soil types under conventional and no-tillage systems. *Soil & Tillage Research* **28**: 51-61.
- Robertson, F., Armstrong, R., Partington, D., Perris, R., Oliver, I., Aumann, C., Crawford, D. & Rees, D. (2015) Effect of cropping practices on soil organic carbon: evidence from long-term field experiments in Victoria, Australia. *Soil Research* **53**: 636-646.
- Ross, C. W. & Hughes, K. A. (1985) Maize/oats forage rotation under 3 cultivation systems , 1978-83 2. Soil properties. *New Zealand Journal of Agricultural Research* **28**: 209-219.
- Sa, J. C. M., Tivet, F., Lal, R., Briedis, C., Hartman, D. C., dos Santos, J. Z. & dos Santos, J. B. (2014) Long-term tillage systems impacts on soil C dynamics, soil resilience and agronomic productivity of a Brazilian Oxisol. *Soil & Tillage Research* **136**: 38-50.

Second Order Draft

- 3057 Saffigna, P. G., Powlson, D. S., Brookes, P. C. & Thomas, G. A. (1989) Influence of sorghum residues and tillage
3058 on soil organic matter and soil microbial biomass in an Australian vertisol. *Soil Biology and Biochemistry* **21**:
3059 759-765.
- 3060 Sainju, U., Caesar, T., Lenssen, A., Evans, R. & Kolberg, R. (2009) Tillage and cropping sequence impacts on
3061 nitrogen cycling in dryland farming in Eastern Montana, USA. *Soil & Tillage Research* **103**(2): 332-341.
- 3062 Sainju, U., Lenssen, A., Caesar-Thonthat, T. & Waddell, J. (2005) Carbon sequestration in dryland soils and plant
3063 residue as influenced by tillage and crop rotation. *Journal of Environmental Quality* **35**(4): 1341-1347.
- 3064 Sainju, U., Lenssen, A., Caesar-TonThat, R., Jabro, J., Lartey, R., Evans, R. & Allen, B. (2011) Dryland residue
3065 and soil organic matter as influenced by tillage, crop rotation, and cultural practice. *Plant and Soil* **338**(1-2):
3066 27-41.
- 3067 Sainju, U., Singh, B., Whitehead, W. & Wang, S. (2005) Carbon supply and storage in tilled and nontilled soils as
3068 influenced by cover crop and nitrogen fertilization. *Journal of Environmental Quality* **35**(4): 1507-1517.
- 3069 Sainju, U. M., Senwo, Z. N., Nyakatawa, E. Z., Tazisong, I. A. & Reddy, K. C. (2008) Soil carbon and nitrogen
3070 sequestration as affected by long-term tillage, cropping systems, and nitrogen fertilizer sources. *Agriculture*
3071 *Ecosystem & Environment* **127**(3-4): 234-240.
- 3072 Sainju, U. M., Singh, B. P. & Whitehead, W. F. (2002) Long-term effects of tillage, cover crops, and nitrogen
3073 fertilization on organic carbon and nitrogen concentrations in sandy loam soils in Georgia, USA. *Soil &*
3074 *Tillage Research* **63**: 167-179.
- 3075 Salinas-Garcia, J. R., Hons, F. M. & Matocha, J. E. (1997) Long-term effects of tillage and fertilization on soil
3076 organic matter dynamics. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **61**: 152-159.
- 3077 Salinas-Garcia, J. R., Velazquez-Garcia, J. J., Gallardo-Valdez, M., Diaz-Mederos, P., Caballero-Hernandez, F.,
3078 Tapia-Vargas, L. M. & Rosales-Robles, E. (2002) Tillage effects on microbial biomass and nutrient
3079 distribution in soils under rain-fed corn production in central-western Mexico. *Soil & Tillage Research* **66**(2):
3080 143-152.
- 3081 Salvo, L., Hernandez, J. & Ernst, O. (2010) Distribution of soil organic carbon in different size fractions, under
3082 pasture and crop rotations with conventional tillage and no-till systems. *Soil & Tillage Research* **109**: 116-
3083 122.
- 3084 Schomberg, H. & Jones, O. (1998) Carbon and nitrogen conservation in dryland tillage and cropping systems. *Soil*
3085 *Science Society of America Journal* **63**(5): 1359-1366.
- 3086 Sheehy, J., Six, J., Alakukku, L. & Regina, K. (2013) Fluxes of nitrous oxide in tilled and no-tilled boreal arable
3087 soils. *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **164**: 190-199.
- 3088 Shi, X., Yang, X., Drury, C., Reynolds, W., McLaughlin, N., Welacky, T. & Zhang, X. (2011) Zone tillage impacts
3089 on organic carbon of a clay loam in Southwestern Ontario. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **75**(3):
3090 1083-1089.
- 3091 Shrestha, B. M., Singh, B. R., Forte, C. & Certini, G. (2015) Long-term effects of tillage, nutrient application and
3092 crop rotation on soil organic matter quality assessed by NMR spectroscopy. *Soil Use and Management* **31**:
3093 358-366.
- 3094 Shukla, M. K., Lal, R. & Ebinger, M. (2006) Determining soil quality indicators by factor analysis. *Soil & Tillage*
3095 *Research* **87**(2): 194-204.
- 3096 Singh, P., Heikkinen, J., Ketoja, E., Nuutinen, V., Palojarvi, A., Sheehy, J., Esala, M., Mitra, S., Alakukku, L. &
3097 Regina, K. (2015) Tillage and crop residue management methods had minor effects on the stock and
3098 stabilization of topsoil carbon in a 30-year field experiment. *Science of the Total Environment* **518-519**: 337-
3099 344.
- 3100 Six, J., Paustian, K., Elliott, E. T. & Combrink, C. (2000) Soil structure and organic matter: I. Distribution of
3101 aggregate-size classes and aggregate-associated carbon. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **64**: 681-689.
- 3102 Sombrero, A. & de Benito, A. (2010) Carbon accumulation in soil. Ten-year study of conservation tillage and crop
3103 rotation in a semi-arid area of Castile-Leon, Spain. *Soil & Tillage Research* **107**: 64-70.
- 3104 Steinbach, H. & Alvarez, R. (2006) Changes in Soil Organic Carbon Contents and Nitrous Oxide Emissions after
3105 Introduction of No-Till in Pampean Agroecosystems. *Journal of Environmental Quality* **35**(135): 3-13.
- 3106 Studdert, G. A., Domingo, M. N., Garcia, M. G., Monterubbianesi, M. G. & Dominguez, G. F. (2017) Soil organic
3107 carbon under contrasting cropping systems and its relationships with nitrogen supply capacity. *Cienc. Suelo*
3108 **35**: 285-299.

- 3109 Studdert, G. A., Echeverria, H. E. & Casanovas, E. M. (1997) Crop-pasture rotation for sustaining the quality and
3110 productivity of a Typic Argiudoll. *Soil Science Society American Journal* **61**: 1466-1472.
- 3111 Sun, B., Hallett, P., Caul, S., Daniell, T. & Hopkins, D. (2011) Distribution of soil carbon and microbial biomass
3112 in arable soils under different tillage regimes. *Plant and Soil* **338**(1-2): 17-25.
- 3113 Taboada, M. A., Micucci, F. G., Cosentino, D. J. & Lavado, R. S. (1998) Comparison of compaction induced by
3114 conventional and zero tillage in two soils of the Rolling Pampa of Argentina. *Soil & Tillage Research* **49**: 57-
3115 63.
- 3116 Thomas, G. A., Dalal, R. C. & Standley, J. (2007) No-till effects on organic matter, pH, cation exchange capacity
3117 and nutrient distribution in a Luvisol in the semi-arid subtropics. *Soil & Tillage Research* **94**: 295-304.
- 3118 Tian, S., Wang, Y., Ning, T., Li, N., Zhao, H., Wang, B., Li, Z. & Chi, S. (2013) Continued no-till and subsoiling
3119 improved soil organic carbon and soil aggregation levels. *Agronomy Journal* **106**(1): 212-218.
- 3120 Tivet, F., Sa, J. D. M., Lal, R., Borszowski, P., Briedis, C., dos Santos, J., Sa, M., Hartman, D. D. C., Eurich, G.,
3121 Farias, A., Bousinac, S. & Seguy, L. (2013) Soil organic carbon fraction losses upon continuous plow-based
3122 tillage and its restoration by diverse biomass-C inputs under no-till in sub-tropical and tropical regions of
3123 Brazil. *Geoderma* **209-210**: 214-225.
- 3124 Ussiri, D. & Lal, R. (2009) Long-term tillage effects on soil carbon storage and carbon dioxide emissions in
3125 continuous corn cropping system from an alfisol in Ohio. *Soil & Tillage Research* **104**(1): 39-47.
- 3126 van Groenigen, K., Hastings, A., Forristal, D., Roth, B., Jones, M. & Smith, P. (2011) Soil C storage as affected
3127 by tillage and straw management: An assessment using field measurements and model predictions.
3128 *Agriculture Ecosystem & Environment* **140**(1-2): 218-225.
- 3129 VandenBygaart, A. J., Yang, X. M., Kay, B. D. & Aspinall, J. D. (2002) Variability in carbon sequestration
3130 potential in no-till soil landscapes of southern Ontario. *Soil & Tillage Research* **65**: 231-241.
- 3131 Varvel, G. E. & Wilhelm, W. W. (2011) No-tillage increases soil profile carbon and nitrogen under long-term
3132 rainfed cropping systems. *Soil & Tillage Research* **114**(1): 28-36.
- 3133 Venterea, R. T., Baker, J. M., Dolan, M. S. & Spokas, K. A. (2006) Carbon and nitrogen storage are greater under
3134 biennial tillage in a Minnesota corn-soybean rotation. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **70**(5): 1752-
3135 1762.
- 3136 Viaud, V., Angers, D. A., Parnaudeau, V., Morvan, T. & Menasseri Aubry, S. (2010) Response of organic matter
3137 to reduced tillage and animal manure in a temperate loamy soil. *Soil Use and Management* **27**(1): 84-93.
- 3138 Wander, M. M., Bidart, M. G. & Aref, S. (1998) Tillage impacts on depth distribution of total and particulate
3139 organic matter in three Illinois soils. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **62**: 1704-1711.
- 3140 Wang, W. J. & Dalal, R. C. (2006) Carbon inventory for a cereal cropping system under contrasting tillage,
3141 nitrogen fertilization and stubble management practices. *Soil & Tillage Research* **91**(1-2): 68-74.
- 3142 Wanniarachchi, S. D., Voroney, R. P., Vyn, T. J., Beyaert, R. P. & MacKenzie, A. F. (1999) Tillage effects on
3143 the dynamics of total and corn-residue-derived soil organic matter in two southern Ontario soils. *Canadian
3144 Journal of Soil Science* **79**: 473-480.
- 3145 Wright, A. & Hons, F. (2004) Soil carbon and nitrogen storage in aggregates from different tillage and crop
3146 regimes. *Soil Science Society of America Journal* **69**(1): 141-147.
- 3147 Xu, S. Q., Zhang, M., Y., Zhang, H. L., Chen, F., Yang, G. L. & Xiao, X. P. (2013) Soil organic carbon stocks as
3148 affected by tillage systems in a double-cropped rice field. *Pedosphere* **23**(5): 696-704.
- 3149 Yang, X. M. & Kay, B. D. (2001) Impacts of tillage practices on total, loose- and occluded-particulate, and
3150 humified organic carbon fractions in soils within a field in southern Ontario. *Canadian Journal of Soil Science*
3151 **81**: 149-156.
- 3152 Yang, X. M. & Wander, M. M. (1999) Tillage effects on soil organic carbon distribution and storage in a silt loam
3153 soil in Illinois. *Soil & Tillage Research* **52**: 1-9.
- 3154 Zhang, M., Sparrow, S., Lewis, C. & Knight, C. (2007) Soil properties and barley yield under a twenty-years
3155 experiment of tillage, straw management and nitrogen application rates in the sub-arctic area of Alaska. *Acta
3156 Agriculturae Scandinavica Section B-Soil and Plant Science* **57**: 374-382.
- 3157 Zhang, X., Xin, X., Zhu, A., Zhang, J. & Yang, W. (2017) Effects of tillage and residue managements on organic
3158 C accumulation and soil aggregation in a sandy loam soil of the North China plain. *Catena* **156**: 176-183.
- 3159

Annex 5A.2 Scientific background for developing emission factors and scaling factors for methane emission from paddy field from the scientific literature

1. Collection of data

- Since 2004, there exists a large body of field measurements of CH₄ emission from rice fields across the world. The data set of Yan et al., 2005 (which is the data set used in developing emission factor and scaling factors in the IPCC 2006 Guidelines) was updated with all studies conducted through 31 June 2017, expanding the dataset with observations of CH₄ emission from rice fields around the world.
- A comprehensive search was performed of published literature, which report field measurements of CH₄, as described previously in the paper by Yan et al., 2005. This included a keyword search for topics such as rice or paddy*; methane or CH₄ or greenhouse gas*; and flux* or emission*, in the ISI Web of Science (Thomson Reuters, New York, NY, USA) and Google Scholar (Google, Mountain View, CA, USA).
- From this comprehensive search, the following information were compiled: (i) the average CH₄ flux in the rice-growing season; (ii) integrated seasonal emission; (iii) water regime during and before the rice-growing season; (iv) the timing, type and amount of organic amendment; (v) soil properties (i.e., SOC and soil pH); (vi) location, agroecological zone, and year of experiment or studies; and (viii) duration and season of measurement.
- The following information describe the criteria for selecting data that were included in the data set:
 - As suggested previously by Yan et al., 2005, hourly or daily flux is used in the compilation because it has a better index of emission strength than the integrated seasonal emission. When the average daily CH₄ flux was not directly reported, the value is estimated using data of integrated seasonal emissions divided by the measurement period.
 - Water regime were categorized into following conditions: (i) continuous flooding; (ii) single drainage; (iii) multiple drainage; (iv) rainfed; and (v) deep water. The pre-season water regime was classified as: (i) non flooded pre-season for less than 180 days; (ii) non flooded pre-season for more than 180 days; (iii) flooded pre-season for more than 30 days; and (iv) non-flooded pre-season for more than 365 days. See Table 5.15 for the illustration of the water regimes before the cultivation period.
 - For organic amendments, the data were classified as (i) straw incorporated shortly (i.e. less than 30 days) before cultivation; (ii) straw incorporated long (i.e. more than 30 days) before cultivation; (iii) compost; (iv) farmyard manure; and (v) green manure. Data for rice straw are expressed in dry weight, while for other organic materials data are expressed in fresh weight.
 - To account for the spatial variability of CH₄ emissions on the global scale, experimental sites were classified into different zones based on their climatic conditions. Using IRRI's climatic classification (IRRI, 2002), Asian rice fields were categorized into six agro-ecological zone: (i) warm arid and semi-arid tropics; (ii) warm sub-humid tropics; (iii) warm humid tropics; (iv) warm arid and semi-arid sub-tropics with summer rainfall; (v) warm sub-humid sub-tropics with summer rainfall; and (vi) warm/cool humid sub-tropics with summer rainfall. Rice fields in the other region of the world were grouped into three regions, i.e., Latin America, Europe and United States.
 - On soil properties, because of the limited availability of information, only soil organic carbon (SOC), and soil pH (as continuous variables), were included in the data set. If soil organic matter content rather than SOC was reported, it was converted to SOC using a Bemmelen index value of 0.58. To meet the requirement of the statistical model, measurements without information for three continuous variables (i.e. SOC data, soil pH and the amount of organic amendment), were excluded. The final dataset used in the analysis included 1089 measurements, from 122 rice fields across the world. In this data set, measurements from Asian rice fields increased from 554 (Yan et al., 2005) to 942. In addition, 147 measurements from other regions of the world were added to the datasets (dataset provided in Wang et al., 2018).

2. Processing and compilation of data

- Consistent with previous study by Yan et al., (2005), the following linear mixed model, suitable for analyzing unbalanced data (Speed et al., 2013), was used to determine the effect of controlling variables on CH₄ flux from rice fields:

EQUATION 5A.2.1

$$\text{LN (FLUX)} = \text{CONSTANT} + A \bullet \text{LN (SOC)} + \text{pH}_h + \text{PW}_i + \text{WR}_j + \text{CL}_k + \text{OM}_l \bullet \text{LN (1 + AOM}_l)$$

Where:

ln (flux) = average CH₄ flux during the rice-growing season (expressed in natural logarithm)

SOC and constant “a” = represent soil organic carbon content and its effect (SOC is in per cent)

pH_h = represents the soil pH, unitless

PW_i = represents the pre-season water regime (e.g. continuous flooding; single drainage; multiple drainage; rainfed; and deep water)

WR_j = represents the water regime in the rice-growing season (e.g. non flooded pre-season for less than 180 days; non flooded pre-season for more than 180 days; flooded pre-season for more than 30 days; and non-flooded pre-season for more than 365 days)

CL_k = represents the climate, (expressed using IRRI’s agro-ecological zone for Asia, other regions were categorized into Europe, Latin America and United States)

OM_l = represents organic amendment (straw incorporated shortly (<30 days) before cultivation, straw incorporated long (>30 days) before cultivation, compost, farmyard manure, and green manure)

AOM_l = represents the amount of organic amendment, tonne ha⁻¹

In this model soil pH was treated as a categorical variable and grouped into the following “h” classes: <4.5, 4.5-5.0, 5.0-5.5, 5.5-6.0, 6.0-6.5, 6.5-7.0, 7.0-7.5, 7.5- 8.0 and ≥8.0. For other categorical variables, their corresponding sublevels (i, j, k, l) and descriptions are shown in Tables 5A.2.1.

The last part of Equation 5A.2.1 reflects the effect of the application of organic amendment on CH₄ flux. This effect is an interaction of the type and amount of organic materials used. In cases where the amount of organic amendment is zero in the analysis, it is assumed to be the result of each type of organic material at zero application rate. Obviously, this assumption will result in more data points in the analysis than there are in real observations. To ameliorate this problem, the residual of observations are weighted with organic amendment as 1 and those without as 0.2 (as the observational result was repeated five times for the five types of organic materials).

The effects of the controlling variables on CH₄ flux were computed by fitting Equation 5A.2.1 to field observations using the SPSS Mixed Model procedure (V24.0, SPSS Inc., Chicago, IL, USA).

3. Developing of global and regional emission factors and scaling factors

- The estimated effects of various variables were used to derive a default EF. In the model, the CH₄ emission from rice fields is a combination of the effects of SOC and pH values, pre-season water status, water regime in the rice-growing season, organic amendment and climate. An assumption was made to provide a default EF, that is, all observations in the data set to have a water regime of continuous flooding, a pre-season water status of non flooded pre-season <180 d and no organic amendments, while keeping other conditions constant, as stated in the original papers (Yan et al., 2005). Using Equation 5A.2.2, default EF is derived for continuously flooded rice fields, with a pre-season water status of non flooded pre-season <180 days, and without organic amendment:

Second Order Draft

EQUATION 5A.2.2

$$EF = e^{constant} \times \left(\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^n SOC_i^a \times e^{pH_i} \times e^{CL_i} \right) \times e^{PW_{short\ drainage}} \times e^{WR_{continuous\ flooding}}$$

Where:

EF = default emission factor derived for continuously flooded rice fields, with a pre-season water status of non flooded pre-season <180 days, and without organic amendment, kg CH₄ ha⁻¹ day⁻¹

‘constant’ and ‘a’ = values estimated in Equation 5A.2.1

n = total number of observations in the data set

pH_i = soil pH for the ith observation, unitless

CL_i = climate type for the ith observation, (expressed using IRRI’s agro-ecological zone for Asia, other regions were categorized into Europe, Latin America and United States)

PW_{short drainage} = represents the pre-season water regime (i.e. as ‘non flooded pre-season <180 days’)

WR_{continuous flooding} = represents the water regime in the rice-growing season (i.e. as continuous flooding)

The values of scaling factor from the aggregated and disaggregated cases are assumed to be referenced as global and regional scaling factors, respectively. The scaling factors of the disaggregated case for water regime during the rice season and pre-season are estimated using the modelling results in Equation 5A.2.1. Firstly, the fluxes of CH₄ for ‘continuously flooding’ during the rice season and ‘non flooded pre-season <180 d’ in pre-season were assumed to be 1. Then, the corresponding relative fluxes for different water regimes were calculated by the ratios of back-transformed estimates (i.e., exponential function) of different water regimes to back-transformed estimates (i.e., exponential function) of ‘continuously flooding’ during the rice season and ‘non flooded pre-season <180 d’ in pre-season. Given the different sizes of observations for various water regimes in the data set, the calculations of the scaling factors for the aggregated case were weighted accordingly. For organic amendment, the fluxes of CH₄ following various organic materials incorporation were calculated, first with an application amount of 6 t/ha. After that, the CH₄ flux from straw applied shortly (<30 days) before cultivation (6 t/ha) is assumed to be 1, the relative fluxes for other organic materials are then calculated.

For more detail:

Wang, J., Akiyama, H., Yagi, K., and Yan, X.: How methane emission from rice paddy is affected by management practices and region?, Atmos. Chem. Phys. Discuss., <https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-2018-165>, in review, 2018.

List of reference included in the updated database for the model is also available in the website shown above.

TABLE 5A.2.1 DESCRIPTION OF THE SELECTED VARIABLES THAT CONTROL CH ₄ EMISSION FROM RICE FIELDS	
Variables	Description
Preseason water status	
Flooded pre-season	Permanently flooded rice fields are assumed to have a preseason water regime of 'flooded pre-season'. Late rice in China is usually planted immediately after early rice on the same field and is therefore regarded as having a preseason water regime of 'flooded pre-season'.
Non flooded pre-season >180 d	If rice is planted once a year and the field is not flooded in the non-rice growing season, the preseason water regime is classified as 'non flooded pre-season >180 d'.
Non flooded pre-season <180 d	Rice is planted more than once a year, but there is more than one month fallow time between the two seasons, 'non flooded pre-season <180 d' is usually taken as preseason drainage.
Non-flooded pre-season >365 d	For measurements conducted on rice fields that are preceded by two upland crops or an upland crop and a drained fallow season, the preseason water of such experiments is classified as 'non-flooded pre-season >365 d'.
Water regime in the rice-growing season	
Continuous flooding	Rice is cultivated under continuously flooded condition but sometimes an end-season drainage before rice harvest included.
Single drainage	One mid-season drainage and an end-season drainage are adopted over the entire rice-growing season.
Multiple drainage	It refers to the water regime is called 'intermittent irrigation' but the number of drainages was not clear.
Rainfed, wet season (regular rainfed)	Rice cultivation rely on rainfall for water, in this case the field is flood prone during the rice-growing season.
Rainfed, dry season (drought prone)	Rice cultivation rely on rainfall for water, in this case the field is drought prone during the rice-growing season.
Deep water	Rice grown in flooded conditions with water depth more than 50 cm deep.
Organic amendment	
Straw incorporated shortly (<30 days) before cultivation	Straw applied just before rice transplanting as on-season; straw that is left on the soil surface in the fallow season and incorporated into the soil before the next rice transplanting is also categorized as 'straw incorporated shortly (<30 days) before cultivation'. The amount of straw return is expressed in dry weight (t ha ⁻¹).
Straw incorporated long (>30 days) before cultivation	Straw incorporated into soils in the previous season (upland crop or fallow) is categorized as 'straw incorporated long (>30 days) before cultivation'. The amount of straw return is expressed in dry weight (t ha ⁻¹).
Compost, farmyard manure, green manure	The amount of organic materials is expressed in fresh weight (t ha ⁻¹).

Reference

- IRRI, 2002. Rice Almanac: Source Book for the Most Important Economic Activity on Earth, Third. ed. CABI Publishing, Wallingford, UK.
- Speed, F.M., Hocking, R.R., Hackney, P., 2013. Methods of Analysis of Linear Models with Unbalanced Data. J. Am. Stat. Assoc. 73, 105–112
- Yan, X., Yagi, K., Akiyama, H., Akimoto, H., 2005. Statistical analysis of the major variables controlling methane emission from rice fields. Glob. Chang. Biol. 11, 1131–1141. doi:10.1111/j.1365-2486.2005.00976.